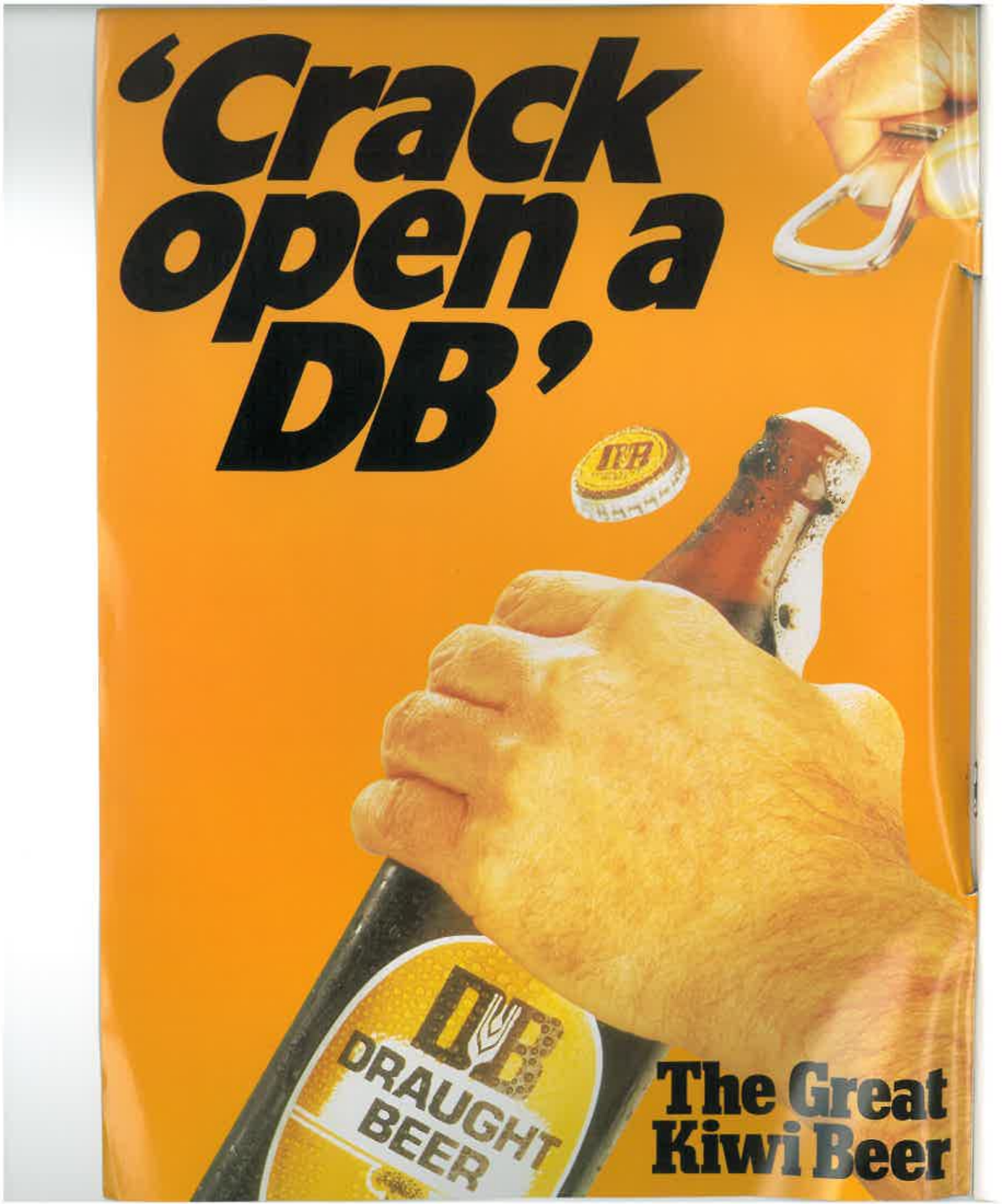




INTERNATIONAL POLICE ASSOCIATION

(New Zealand Section)

© by IPA 1974

Volume 20, Number 3 **South Island Edition** **September, 1986**

INTERNATIONAL POLICE ASSOCIATION JOURNAL

EDITOR: Carole Reidy
P.O. Box 43, Kumeu,
Auckland.

©Copyright. No part of this Journal may be reproduced without the written authority of the editor.

ASSISTANT EDITOR:
Sherwood Young,
Royal New Zealand Police College
Private Bag, Porirua.

ADVERTISING AND PUBLICATION:
Percival Publishing Co. (NZ) Ltd
P.O. Box 52-117, Auckland
Phone 860-079

P.O. Box 3725, Wellington
Phone: 847-948

P.O. Box 875, Christchurch
Phone: 64-872

P.O. Box 1327, Dunedin
Phone: 775-744

Printed by
Maxwell Printing Co. (NZ) Ltd
445 New North Road, Kingsland,
Auckland 3
Phone: 864-199

Opinions expressed in this publication are not necessarily those of the organisation, printers or publishers.

CONTENTS

2 Thank you for writing
4 President's Message
6 Regional Roar
20 Notes from the Travel Secretary
24 Hobbies Desk
30 Beginners guide to collecting badges
36 Operation Rainbow — Part 2
56 Down Memory Lane
67 New Zealand Police Centennial — colour supplement
86 The I.P.A. in New Zealand
93 Lost at Sea
97 Wellington's Police Launches
99 Life in the white-knuckle lane
102 Book Reviews
103 Dutchman's Dream brings elegance to Huka Lodge
105 Australasia's 'Top Dog'
106 Golfing Corner
109 Wine Chat with 'Ace'
112 Police History in the Making
113 Maintaining Law and Order
126 The War in New Zealand
132 Facts about the Kiwi Cops

CLOSING DATE
24th October 1986

Cover Photo:

Senior Constable Greg McManus and "Cannon", New Zealand Police Centennial Mounted Section

Photograph by Senior Constable Alan Arnold and assistance with cover from members of the Auckland Photography Section.

Thank you for writing. . .

Dear Carole
I see in the June 1986 issue that John Dearing wrote with great excitement about the photo of a Wellington tram in an earlier edition.

So that John doesn't suffer tram-withdrawal symptoms, I've sent you another police related photo of a tram. This picture shows one of the early double-deckers passing the old Central Police Station in Lambton Quay (now part of the District Court complex). We think the photo was taken in 1906, at the time of Premier Richard Seddon's death — thus the black bunting between the pillars. If so, the tram in the picture would be quite new, as Wellington only went electric (after 23 years of horse and steam trams) in 1904. The tram-line passing just in front of the station would have proved quite convenient, as in those pre-patrol car days, trams were a regular form of transport for police on duty.

Both photos, by the way, come from the Wellington Police District history book "Capital Coppers". Can I remind readers that this book is still available from me at the cost of $10 per issue. Anyone wanting one could drop me a line at P.O. Box 693, Wellington.

By the way, I found this comment from a 1913 "Triad" magazine recently: "The Auckland trams are dirty but convenient. The Wellington trams are clean, but the most inconvenient on earth." I don't know which I'd prefer!
Roly Hermans



Dear Madam Editor,
Re the article entitled *New Zealand* on page 98 of the last edition of our journal, I thought I should explain its origin in case anyone gets the wrong idea about it. The article was written for Royal Navy personnel during World War 2, when the Royal Navy was winding down its operations in the European sector and preparing to head in the general direction of 'EAST'. As New Zealand was to be included in the general area of operations, etc., this article was part of the public relations build up — it helped Kiwis like myself considerably and it was interesting to read about our country through the experiences of a tourist. I wonder how an article by a present day tourist, following the same 'track' would go?
Lawrie P.

Madam,
I write to complain most bitterly about a very disturbing trend which has emerged over the last few 'Journal' issues, and which has effectively deprived me of most of the pleasure I previously derived from it (the Journal, that is.)

I refer to the literary peregrinations of the good Mister Des Hall, sometime philosopher, and social commentator extraordinary, whose thoughts on diverse matters usually grace the Journal's pages, thereby providing me with a source of great diversion, sufficient to distract me from the daily cares of this world for many hours, and even days when he is really on form. Typically, his simplistic analyses of complex social issues, and his near-hysterical overstatement of obviously flawed reactionary dogma will be certain to provide me with a rush of adrenalin whose effects will be akin to those of a good dose of amphetamines. He can usually be relied upon to prophesy the end of civilisation as we know it, call for a return to the stone age, and roundly insult everyone in sight whose approach to modern social problems is based on any idea formed after Queen Victoria's death. By the time I have gagged, reeled about in horror, and composed a brilliant, incisive, and generally pretty bloody marvellous counter-punch, I feel the sort of noble satisfaction in an important job well done that St George must have felt after he impaled the dragon on his lance. All that excitement and intellectual stimulation, four times a year, for only forty cents a pay!

But now what are we seeing under the infamous Hall by-line? We are seeing an argument based essentially on the proposition that some sort of a fundamental groundswell of popular opinion against crime is required to deal with the current lawlessness afflicting society. Surely not. Where are the cries for re-introduction of hanging, flogging, branding, and so on? How can a man who refers to social scientists as beings with feelers, who live under rocks, from which they emerge periodically for the sole purpose of making excuses for criminals, come to such a profoundly sociological conclusion? Either he believes that laws and threats of punishment maintain social standards, or he believes that societies maintain their broadly accepted standards by means of various informal controls, spontaneously applied as everyone goes about his or her normal affairs. He can't have it both ways.

To be sure, I could quibble over peripheal matters, choice of words here and there, and so on, but I am distressed to find that I agree with the general drift of Des' latest effort. What am I to do now? I had a look at Ace's 'Wine Chat,' to see if I could harass and libel him, but had to conclude that he is a bit out of my league. When your knowledge of wines is limited to the observation that the stuff in the white cartons burns the throat more on the way back up than the stuff in the green cartons does, it doesn't pay to argue with anyone knowledgable enough to be able to put his nose in the glass first and actually learn something from the exercise. (Mind you, I put my face in my dinner once, and learned something from the exercise — not to get paralytic before dining. Then I idly contemplated an attack on your book reviewer, but thought better of it. Apart from the fact that there was nothing inflammatory in any of the reviews, my eyes still water at the memory of the roasting you gave me that last time I tried that, so I'm not game to set myself up for another burst.

Please advise Des that he is in grave danger of making sense. He was much more fun before he changed his medication, or whatever he did a couple of Journals ago. If he doesn't get back to normal pretty promptly, I don't know what I'll do for excitement; go back to reading General Instructions, I suppose.
Yours in indignation,
Owen Dance

■



Kindly sponsored by

Mainzeal Construction

For design, build, leaseback, construction

Telephone Auckland 34-043
Also at
Wellington — telephone 728-070

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work achieved over the last 100 years.

The new breed in oil is here



ORION Quality motor oil which will save you money. In more ways than one.

The new breed in oil In stock now at:

Shell Shop

LITTLE RIVER HOTEL

HOSTS: WENDY & JIM ADAMS

- Friendly service
- Cosy warm bars with open fire
- Wide range of wines, ales and spirits
- On the Highway to Akaroa



PHONE 251-007
LITTLE RIVER

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 Years

Some true words...

We specialise in folding cartons. All shapes and sizes. Printing is excellent and we deliver on time. We do Graphic -- and Carton-Construction Design and most important: Our prices are very competitive throughout New Zealand.

Any questions about -- folding cartons -- display outers -- colour printing and packaging design?

SUPREME PACKAGING LTD
PO Box 7218 Sydenham, Christchurch. Phone 795-312

President's Message



May I take this opportunity to welcome our International guests to New Zealand and I trust that your stay with us will be a happy and satisfying one. On behalf of the New Zealand Section of the International Police Association may I advise you that during your visit to us the resources of the New Zealand Section are available to you at all times and if we can do anything at all to make your stay more enjoyable, then please let us know accordingly.

Our International Friendship Week has now become a reality and four years of planning and preparation are now nearing fruition. To all of you who have worked so very hard to make this event a success, I offer my humble and sincere thanks. Your individual and collective efforts, particularly in the field of fund raising for our International Friendship Week has been nothing short of magnificent. It is with some considerable pleasure that I can advise you that our recent participation in the Supersport Lottery resulted in $42,000 which boosted the funds for the International Friendship Week to the required level with the result that the Friendship Week Celebrations have sufficient funds to conduct the activities planned. I sincerely hope that as many of our New Zealand members as possible will take this rare opportunity to take part in, and join with our International guests in the events which have been planned for yours and their enjoyment. Those of you who have been fortunate enough to travel overseas can now take the opportunity to renew old friendships and to those of you who have not enjoyed this experience, it will now be possible to make new friends with our guests while they are in our country.

For those of you who read my annual report in the last issue of our Journal, you will recall that I made reference to the proposed new constitution, rules and regulations for the New Zealand Section. These documents are lengthy but for those of you who wish to peruse same, they are available from your Regional Chairman, Secretary and N.E.B. Delegate and I would sincerely urge all of you to obtain a copy of the proposed new constitution rules and regulations and familiarise yourselves with them accordingly. It is with some considerable concern that I must advise you that a majority vote necessary to adopt the new constitution was not achieved at the Annual General Meeting held in Christchurch in April of this year. The specific reason, I feel, that the constitution and rules were not adopted at that meeting, was because of a proposal to widen our membership criteria by offering associate membership to serving Ministry of Transport traffic officers and traffic officers of recognised local body traffic departments and to civilian employees of the New Zealand Police who had 10 years' service with the Police for the period of time that they remained employed by the Police service. There is no doubt that in some quarters, this proposal to widen our membership base received considerable opposition.

The proposed new constitutions, rules and regulations have been tabled for one year and are now an agenda item for the next Annual General Meeting to be held in New Plymouth next year.

It is not my function to take sides or to comment on the pros and cons of widening our membership base. However, I would ask you all to consider this new proposal and to remember that it is only associate membership that is being offered to traffic officers and civilian employees of the Police, that the control of the International Police Association will remain with serving and retired members of Police, and finally, I have noted over the past six years I have been your National President, that the International Police Association in New Zealand is withering and dying. It is only held together by a small band of people in each region and it may well be that it is time to inject some new blood into our organisation.

B. K. Walkinshaw
National President ■

New Zealand Equities Limited
Investment Bankers.

A public listed company on the New Zealand Stock Exchange

- ✻ Independent Financial Advice
- ✻ Public Flotations
- ✻ Equity Participation
- ✻ Reconstructions
- ✻ Arrangement of Finance
- ✻ Mergers, Acquisitions and Divestments
- ✻ Project evaluation and development
- ✻ Venture promotion and investment
- ✻ Project Finance

Tower 1, Level 9, The Shortland Centre, 51 Shortland Street, PO Box 3769, Auckland, New Zealand. Ph: 0064-9-397666. Fax: 0064-9-390557. Telex: NZ63158. Answer Back NZEL.

"Congratulations to the Police Association on reaching their centenary"

HARCOURT, LONGUET, HUME & CO. LIMITED. (ORK: 1888)
Member Of The New Zealand Stock Exchange

- ✻ Full Sharebroking Services
- ✻ Fixed Interest Services
- ✻ Investment & Economic Advice
- ✻ Portfolio Management

Westpac House, 318-324 Lambton Quay, PO Box 29, Wellington, New Zealand. Ph: 0064-4-728238. Fax: 0064-4-728654. Telex: NZ3508 Answer Back LONGUET.

Tower 1, Level 9, The Shortland Centre, 51 Shortland Street, PO Box 2954, Auckland, New Zealand. Ph: 0064-9-392153. Fax: 0064-9-390557. Telex: NZ63158. Answer Back NZEL.

NZE 86/4 Haines

Regional Roar



Northland



Bob O'Hara
C/- Police Station
Box 1040
Whangarei

Greetings from the Winterless North. As I write we have just learned that our new District Commander is to be Superintendent Brian Wells of Tauranga, and he is due to take over on 5th September. Our retiring boss, Superintendent Bob Silk certainly kept us guessing as to whether or not he was going to retire and rumour was rife. However, he purchased a house in Whangarei for his retirement so we will no doubt be seeing Pam and he at social functions in the future. They will both have more time in future to play golf. Speaking of golf, our police golf club continues to have playing rights at The Pines Golf Club, Parua Bay on Mondays and we hope to arrange a tournament later in the year.

Our newest trainee dog handler, Graham MacPherson and his dog, Quin, have just this week become fully operational and our Dog Section is again up to full strength. It has been difficult at times working with two dog handlers and sometimes with just one. Recently one night shift, a Japanese couple disturbed a burglar in their house and the husband grabbed the miscreant's legs just as he was climbing out of a window to hurriedly depart after he had been "sprung". The man's wife then grabbed a golf club and began to belabour the offender from an adjacent window. The man struggled violently and eventually broke free. A local member who is particularly conscientious attended and learned that there was no dog handler available. The member concerned who just happens to be an ex-dog handler (his police dog has been retired "medically unfit" for more than six months) was not going to be outdone when there was a chance to catch an offender. Returning to his home, he pressed the old dog into service. After six months "layoff" the old boy was huffing, tongue hanging out excitedly — here was his opportunity to get back into harness and he did it with a will. Unerringly he ran a track right to the offender's house, and when seen the offender still had the graze-marks of the window frame on his stomach and the scars of battle where he had been hit by the Japanese lady's golf club.

There have been a few changes within the District. Ron Bowmar was promoted from his sole-charge position in Ruawai to the newly created Sergeant position at Kaikohe, while Phil Kohotea took his place. Mike and Debbie became Mr and Mrs Pannett recently, and it took us a wee while to get used to having two Pannetts on staff. Talking of confusion, in this relatively small station, we currently have four constables with the surname Davie, or Davies, two Paynes, two J. Malcolm's, six "Steves" and seven "Johns!"

Jack and Janine Davie are currently expecting an addition to the family, and Joanne Malcolm is likewise a "lady in waiting". We wish both ladies a trouble-free confinement.

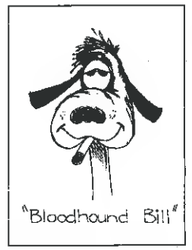
Tony Picketts is just back from an overseas trip, while that evergreen retired member Bill Simpson is planning to visit the Gold Coast of Queensland with his wife in August. I have just returned today from Whangarei Hospital where retired constable Tom Nelson has been having tests for possible lung cancer. Tom hasn't smoked for several years, but used to be a heavy smoker. Smoke-Free week in Whangarei has been a great success, and a significant number of people have given up the habit. The "Knot on your Life" T-Shirts have proved to be popular with our staff, and we hope that more people will get the message.

The Centennial Train was well received at all Northland venues and while it was in Whangarei we shared a pleasant evening with Frank Edmonds watching the New Zealand made Movie "Bad Blood". This is an excellent film covering the Eric Stanley Graham case on the West Coast in 1941. If you have been reading the report of Detective Sergeant H. E. Knight (Part 1 was published in the June 1986 Journal) you should now have a look at this film. It re-creates very faithfully the location and circumstances of the "Graham" man hunt, and it is obvious that the film-makers were greatly assisted by their access to Knight's report.

Although I.P.A. members in Northland are few, we look forward to hosting overseas visitors, particularly during "Friendship Week" and can promise them not only the warmest weather in New Zealand, but the warmest welcome, and some of the most interesting scenery. Kia Ora. (Hello). Haere mai! (Welcome — Come here!)

© by IPA 197.

Auckland Region



Bloodhound Bill
Central Police Station
Auckland

Hello there again folks, it's that time again and its your old mates BLOODHOUND BILL and BORIS back in the thick of things. Well, visitor-wise (into the Region) not too many. In fact very few. Probably better described as zilch! However, that's really good as it means that members have not had to become involved with looking after folks before the Friendship Week that for Auckland begins October 19th through to 22nd. And of course at that time numerous overseas I.P.A. members will be descending upon us expecting all the help and guidance that we have available. Don't forget, folks, your local co-ordinating committee, Greg McManus, John O'Farrell, Peter Burridge and company will be desperate for your assistance. Currently the various sub-section heads such as Jim Butterworth (Penfolds Winery Barbecue Group) are

Continued on next page

KIRBYS

FURNITURE
REMOVAL SPECIALISTS

Moving your household from living room to living room with special care and personal attention...That's the key to Kirbys success.

Our operation has been specially designed to move your household across New Zealand or across the world in one smooth efficient operation, no delays, no fuss.

We'll give you a firm written quote with no hidden traps. We'll pack up and then set up your new home when you want it. Plus full insurance cover and first class security storage.

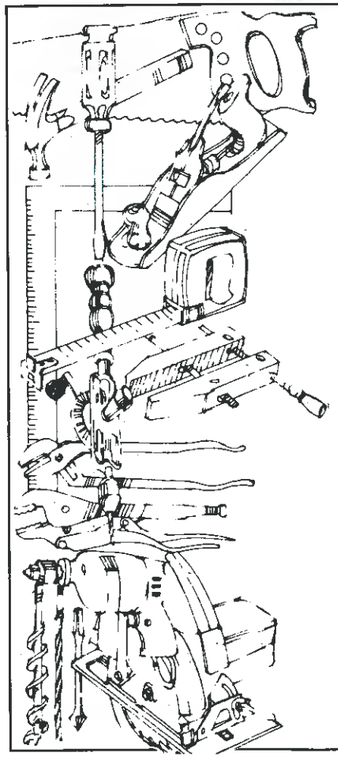


That's "Kirbys Care" because Kirbys care. Don't make a move without at least calling Kirbys.

Auckland Branch: P.O. Box 12-507, Penrose, Auckland. Phone 575-191 Telex NZ 21855
New Plymouth: P.O. Box 3137, New Plymouth. Phone 87-679 Telex NZ 30710
Palmerston North: P.O. Box 1463 Palmerston North. Phone 61-975 Telex NZ30790
Wellington Branch: P.O. Box 40813, Upper Hutt. Phone 282-026 Telex NZ30005
Blenheim Branch: P.O.Box 229, Blenheim. Phone 86-099 Telex 31623
Greymouth Branch: P.O. Box 194, Greymouth. Phone 6915 Telex NZ 40085
Christchurch Branch: P.O. Box 16-078, Christchurch. Phone 497-125 Telex NZ 4510
Dunedin Branch: P.O. Box 2265, Dunedin. Phone 56-125, Telex NZ 5736

Head Office Nelson: P.O. Box 306, Nelson, N.Z. Telephone 88-359 Telex NZ31083

KIRBYS care
A Member of the Newmans Group



Are you a mechanic, gardener or just a home handyman?...If so, we are just the store for you.

WE BUY and SELL NEW and USED

★ ENGINEERING ★ MECHANICS
★ WOODWORKING ★ GARDENING TOOLS AND EQUIPMENT
★ PLUS PRECISION MEASURING EQUIPMENT

MEGSON

TOOL and EQUIPMENT DEALER AND VALUER

147 HIGH STREET, CHRISTCHURCH
(Opposite Hurst and Drake)

PHONE 65-239 (A.H. 857-500)

Continued from previous page

well into things. So if you get a request to assist, please give your full support.

Well now talking of folks from this Region going overseas, we have seen Darryl Shields and family move to Queensland, Graeme Roundthwaite and his gang of merry men, over in the good old U.S. of A. (and being one of the Friendship Week section heads, back before October). John O'Farrell will be attending the I.P.A. International Conference in Adelaide, immediately prior to his involvement here in Auckland and no doubt many other local I.P.A. members will be thinking seriously of attending that function. Stu and Trish Houchen will be away overseas for the next couple of months enjoying the delights of the English countryside as well as a brief visit to Disneyland (Los Angeles) and of course a relaxing break on the main island of Hawaii (staying with Stu's sister) prior to recommencing work back here in the "City of Sails". Peter Nisbet and his wife Val are currently working towards taking their (excellent home constructed) Campavan off for a short break to the "Big Auss". Hope there is room aboard for Boris and me, Pete! Now then not to be outdone, local I.P.A. Journal Editor, Carole Reidy is about to be "confined" at the homestead, and some of her functions for Friendship Week will be undertaken by that "old Editor" — Derek "Gramps" Cantelo. Look after yourself, Carole.

Talking of actors on the local scene, Doug Muir, the man who is well known for his "playing up" is at it again — not sure what the title of this particular play is but no doubt the Torbay Players will be worth a visit. About time the local I.P.A. organised themselves with another theatre visit. Great fun. And talking of fun, it's another "wild day out" for local members who are taking part in a Sunday Brunch at the Hyatt Kingsgate on the 27th July. Hope it had a better response than the recent I.P.A. Barbeque at the Police Club a couple of months ago. There was enough food left over to feed a thousand of my "canine friends".

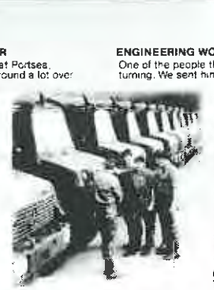
Friendly Pat Barton is off to hospital for a short visit in the next few days, hope that all is well there, Pat and we all look forward to seeing you back on deck in the near future. See that super "spy catcher" Serendipity is back at the old machine, producing a further part on the "Rainbow Warrior" saga, probably wishing that instead of sitting here in a wet winter scene in "the City of Sails" he was on holiday with our French friends on that "Hell Hole" Hao Island. It's tough to be a saboteur these days, the conditions of service are shocking!

Having left you all in the holiday mood, Boris and I wish you all the best and look forward to seeing you all during Friendship Week. Bye for now.

Bloodhound Bill

Here's what some of our company men have been up to for the past few years.

TRANSPORT MANAGER
Since his initial training at Portsea, Australia he has been around a lot over the past few years. In his first job he was responsibiie for a fleet of 23 trucks, their drivers and mechanics; he was then only 22!
Next he had a stint as an Army pilot. After that he was involved in Operation Deep Freeze making sure the people down there got their supplies and mail.
As a change of pace he next found himself in high places, ADC to the Governor General no less!
He is now in charge of transport operations in Singapore and will be there for a couple of years. As he says he's had a full life so far and he's still only 35!



ENGINEERING WORKSHOP MANAGER
One of the people that keep the wheels turning. We sent him to CIT to complete his NZCE (Mech) after he was commissioned from our Officer Cadet Training Company in Waiouru. His natural ability soon showed him to be an ideal person to instruct others in the methods of mechanics, plus being an expert in the practicalities.
He's no stick in the mud either as his selection for service with the NZ Special Air Service shows.

OPERATIONS AND TRAINING OFFICER
Ever since he completed training at Portsea he seemed destined to be one of the men you would most like to have on your side! His knowledge of gunnery and his expertise in training has been appreciated both in South Vietnam and by our own Territorials at different times.
After 15 months advanced gunnery training in the United Kingdom he directed the School of Artillery at Waiouru for two years. He is now back on another course, this time 12 months advanced staff training at Queenscliff, Australia learning about the wider ramifications of national defence planning and operations.
We will be relying on people like him for a long time yet



CONSTRUCTION ENGINEER
He was away to a flying start, obtaining his BE (Hons), Sydney through his Duntroon training. Australia has seen quite a bit of him one way and another, but his projects have also taken him to Scott Base, the Chathams, Germany, USA and right now, Fiji — his posting is for 2 years directing the Engineers of the Royal Fiji Military Forces.
With his qualifications he is obviously going to the top, among other places! Building a career, building things, obviously suits him!



If you are aged 17-24 and are qualified for entry to university you are eligible for officer selection. Preference will be accorded to tertiary trained applicants.

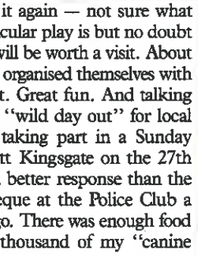
For further details contact the Recruiting Staff at your nearest Army Office. Listed under "Armed Services" in the Yellow Pages.



It's a different life
ARMY OFFICER



Waikato-Bay of Plenty Region



Marilyn Stobie
Police Station
Hamilton

Well it's time to scratch around for more news as things have been very quiet on the social scene.

I was pleased to attend Phil Berryman's retirement function in Wellington on 12th June, 1986 and what glowing tributes were paid to both Phil and Jeanette. Having worked closely with Phil, I know the tributes were well deserved but I didn't realise he was classed as a 'super star'. I know that all members will join me in wishing Phil and Jeanette a long and happy retirement. I know they will get much use out of the latest acquisition, a magnificent Mercedes dream car and I do hope you drive up this way soon, Phil, as you promised me a drive. Take care and enjoy those long sleep-ins especially these winter mornings.

Warm welcome to two new members to our region. From Rotorua, Adrian Hilterman and from Putaruru, Kerry Scott. Nice to have you with us and I expect a wee bit of news from both of you, as I believe overseas trips are planned in the not too distant future.

Had a super letter from Roa Morrissey, Rotorua and what a 'gal'. She has been sailing on the Spirit of Adventure and now hopes to sail on the Spirit of New Zealand. Even plunged into the cool water at 6 a.m. — exhilarating to say the least! Next on the list is a special Outward Bound Course arranged by the 60's up Club. Yes, Roa, I do want a photo of you climbing a rock face. However, that's not all, this 'gal' is now off to Sydney this month (July) and will take in three operas and hopefully a play. Roa, your retirement from the Police seems more active than ever and I envy you and your energy. Let's hear more of your trips and challenges, it keeps me young reading your letters . . .

It is with great sadness that I have to write about the death of two friends. Glen Webber from Cambridge passed away in May this year and he will be sadly missed by I.P.A. members. Our sincerest condolences to all his family and friends.

Jock Seton from Tauranga passed away on the 7th June this year. Jock has always been referred to as my 'favourite Scotsman' and I am going to miss him dreadfully. I will always have fond memories of his sense of humour and bright personality. Isa, I know all members will join me in offering sincere condolences on your loss but I can assure you that Jock will be remembered with great fondness.

The North Island Police Centennial Bowling Tourney is due to roll. Venue is the Cambridge Central Bowling Club and dates are 19-20 November, 1986. Lots of work has gone into making this tournament happen and for those bowlers there is a total of $3000 worth of prizes to bring home. Closing date is 1st November for entries, so get your whites clean, get your entries in and most of all get your leave passes authorised. (Home and work — both needed). More details on this tournament have been published further on in the journal but any queries should be directed to Jim Beardsley, Cambridge Police.

Well that's about all for me, so over to Fi Brown in Tauranga.

Tauranga



Fiona Brown
Police Station
Tauranga

Good heavens, it hardly seems any time at all since I last attemped to fulfil by obligation of keeping all and sundry 'informed' on the happenings in the Bay. Well really apart from discovering that Vince Martin, oops Sergeant Glenn Beaurepaire, was an I.P.A. member, nothing has been going on in the Bay of any note. Oh dear, how can I possibly say that, when Tony Attewell has arrived ex the College to take up duties on Section 3.

Welcome, Tony, I think the Mount training will stand you in good stead. On a personal level I have spent many enjoyable hours pouring over the atlas whilst planning my trek through Nepal. I have been regailed with the horrors of leeches, monsoons, dirt, no water and malaria, but us police type ladies are made of tough stuff and I am still determined to go, so much so that I went along cap in hand to the local Army office in an attempt to learn how to wear boots without getting blisters. From there I travel to Tokyo and then to visit Seattle, Utah, San Francisco. Tauranga will struggle along without me for months, but I will endeavour to keep Marilyn informed as to my whereabouts and perhaps as to some of my doings.

Fi Brown

Now over to 'almost forgotten' Rotorua. Thanks Basil, I find it very hard to get news from your region.

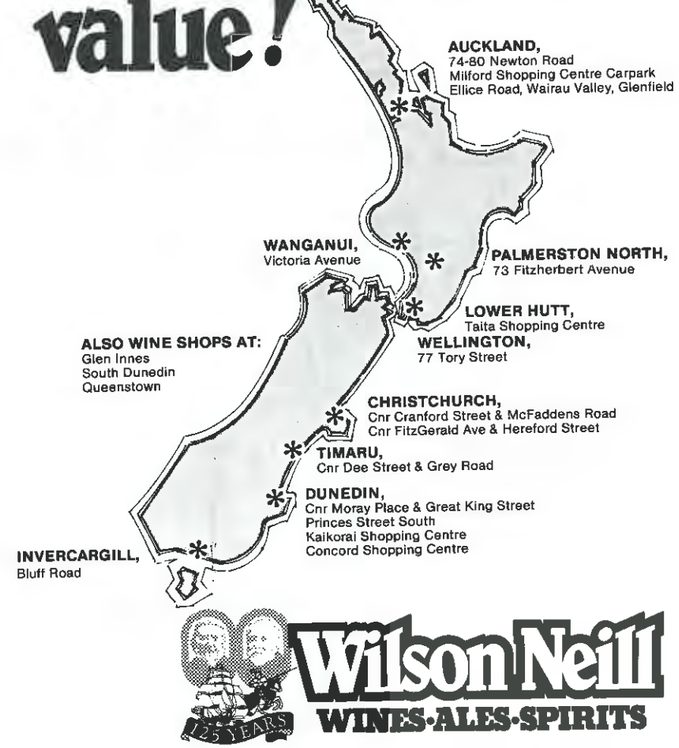
Rotorua

District Commander Ian Bird has been selected to attend an Officers' Course at Branshill, England during 1987. He will be away several months, probably from round about March until towards the end of the year.

I am sure that, like myself, all members of the District staff are very proud of the fact that our District Commander has been

Continued on next page

For unequalled variety and value!



Wilson Neill
WINES·ALES·SPIRITS

Continued from previous page

selected for this course and wish him well in all of what he will experience there.

I am satisfied that he will aquit himself extremely well and be a wonderful ambassador for the New Zealand Police, and wonder just how long we will have the fortune to retain him at Rotorua upon his return to New Zealand. Past experience of any member of Police who has attended Bramshill has indicated that higher office is at least possible and almost a necessity thereafter. Whatever the future holds for Mr Bird, we must congratulate him, wish him success, safety in his trip to and from England, and we look forward to his return.

Having now settled in to Rotorua after an absence of 20 years, Superintendent Don Hamilton, brings with him a breadth of Police operational and administrative experience. Already he has been employing his talents gained in his tertiary studies, culminating in his Master of Public Policy degree. One such item is his environmental analysis of the Rotorua Police District, crime, population distribution and many other factors having a bearing on policing now and in the future.

In welcoming Don and his family back to Rotorua we trust you are enjoying your association with the District again and hope we have the pleasure of your services for many years to come.

Senior Sergeant Max Jones, formerly of Napier District, has settled into Rotorua and is making his presence felt amongst members of his staff.

We again extend to you a warm welcome, Max, and hope that you enjoy your duty and recreational duties in Rotorua and wish you every success for the future.

Senior Sergeant John Laing, formerly of Wanganui, has arrived, also having previously been stationed here some years ago. One of his portfolio jobs is Youth Aid Section supervision, into which he has integrated very well and for which Y.A.S. staff are most grateful.

Neighbourhood Support development in Rotorua and District is continuing but is constantly hampered by frustrating inconsistencies brought about by the lack of sufficient material for distribution to the public, some of which is at least the result of impinging influences external of the Police.

It is very sad indeed and has been supported very often by members of the public at the loss of the Neighbourhood Watch system and particularly the symbol, which showed a family including a member of Police as keeping a caring watch in the community.

Whilst Neighbourhood Support concepts no doubt address the principles of the old Neighbourhood Watch it has been said by both Police and the civilian population that to have withdrawn from the previously positive identification of Police involvement in community affairs, namely the previously mentioned Neighbourhood Watch symbol, is distressing to those people. Many of the civilian population have asked why. One can only reiterate the remarks I have made earlier.

Despite all this, Neighbourhood Support must succeed as all the evidence clearly establishes that Police reactive policies and the measures of pro-active policing available to them by way of manpower and resources, are still very much dependent upon continuing and hopefully expanding community co-operation in the reduction of crime.

One may argue, of course, that Neighbourhood Watch in itself 'seemed' only to address property crime or at the very most perhaps the safety of one's immediate neighbours but little beyond that, whereas if one wants to address the real issues of neighbourhood safety those issues may be much more expansive and encompass a very wide area of interest, and to this extent these concepts are alluded to in the Neighbourhood Support system.

Regrettably, many of these concepts are not readily understood or accepted by many in the community, which is sad.

Sadness and our concern as a nation about the causes of crime and its effects of us all is, however, nothing new. Biblical evidence amongst other things, should teach us that, apart from any other form of historical recording.

I believe that in essence all of the people, no matter what their persuasions, is or may be — Neighbourhood Watch or Neighbourhood Support — are addressing a very old principle, one that was handed down on a slab of stone to Moses on the mountain. In plain simple language 'Love Thy Neighbour', so what's the hassle?

Rotorua District now has its own regional

Sponsored in appreciation of the good work done by our Police Force. Best wishes for the Centennial Year.

HOW WOULD A **BURGLARY** AFFECT YOU???

SECURITAS can HELP to stop crime!



We specialise in...

* Intruder Alarm Monitoring
* R/T equipped Mobile Patrols
* Payroll Services
* Daily Bankings
* Safe Custody
* Courier Services
* Coverage at Private Functions
* House Checks while on Holiday
* Key Holding

24 HOUR SERVICE!
7 DAYS A WEEK!

Christchurch 796-884
Timaru (056) 86-161
Oamaru (0297) 71-630
Dunedin (024) 36-139
Invercargill (021) 88-149
Blenheim (057) 85-521
Westport/Greymouth (027) 4539

REMEMBER...

Every Business faces the risk of
Burglary * Vandalism * Fire * Malicious Damage

FREE QUOTATIONS ON ALL SERVICES!

A member of the New Zealand Security Industries Association

Police Dog Secton Controller in Dave Briscoe, who came to us from Hamilton.

Along with yourself, Dave, we welcome you and your family and wish you every success in maintaining a well established Dog Unit in the Rotorua District.

At a recently held Neighbourhood Support Co-ordinators' meeting, Dave gave an outline to those present on the capabilities of Police dogs and somewhat surprised many of those present who, for some unknown reason, think police dogs are just magic, when he said their intelligence ability is less than that of a 9-month-old baby.

Thereby hangs a tale, as without his handler a dog would be utterly useless and it is to the credit of men like Dave and other dog handlers throughout New Zealand that dogs' abilities are harnessed for the benefit of man.

On 31 August 1986 there will be an Ecumenical (interdenominational) Service held in honour of the Police Centennary at St Michael's Catholic Church, Rotorua, to which all past members of Police and their families, serving members and their families, friends and the general public are cordially invited. After the Service there will be an afternoon tea in the crypt of the church.

Final planning for the Service is in hand but cannot be, at this stage, announced until confirmation of one very important person's participation has been obtained, in which case it would be improper to mention names, thereby allaying any cause for embarrassment.

Basil Johnson

Taranaki Region



Ian Snell
Police Station
P.O. Box 344,
New Plymouth

Greetings from the 'Energy' province.

With our centennial celebrations more or less over, we are getting things moving once again with I.P.A. matters.

As Wanganui is a part of the Taranaki Region it is a pity that so far we have really not had much contact between the two Police districts. However, Rod Newport has taken the matter in hand and he has written to us suggesting a get-together of I.P.A. members and possibly the venue could be Wanganui with its own particular attractions. Thanks for the invite, Rod, we will be in touch over that. Incidentally, we extend a welcome to Cliff Alexander of Wanganui who has recently joined the I.P.A. At the same time we in New Plymouth farewell Steven Anderton and congratulate him on his promotion. He is moving shortly to take over the reins of District Commander Wanganui. We are indeed sad to lose Steve who has worked hard to re-vitalise I.P.A. interest in Taranaki, but at the same time we are fortunate that Steve, although in Wanganui, will retain his membership of the Taranaki Region. Anna Cummons also left New Plymouth on transfer to Rotorua and we wish her well.

We held our regional A.G.M. on Sunday evening, 20 July 1986 and had a good attendance of twelve members, plus wives, and together with the meeting, wine and chicken was provided and the whole evening was very successful. Ross Pinkham unfortunately was not present but notwithstanding he was elected as Vice Chairman of the region. So now with a new committee elected we plan a meeting shortly to discuss future activities.

We would like to remind you that the next A.G.M. and N.E.B. meeting on 10, 11 and 12 April 1987 is being held in New Plymouth. Don't leave it till the last minute folks, make a note of those dates and start thinking about attending now. We are pleased and honoured to be the hosts for this and we look forward to giving our fellow I.P.A. members from far and wide a taste of good old Taranaki hospitality. Already we have tentative plans for the weekend and if you've never been to an A.G.M./N.E.B. meeting in Taranaki before I suggest you ask those who have and I need not remind you of those unforgettable and most enjoyable weekends at the two previous meetings we hosted. Who could possibly forget the evening we had at North Egmont Chalet.

Continued on next page

Raetihi

LODGE

KENEPURU SOUND, MARLBOROUGH

Raetihi Lodge is a 20 hectare farm guest house surrounded by native bush. Famous for all its lovely country style meals, homely atmosphere and friendly service, Raetihi is a peaceful, unspoilt holiday haven away from the pressures of busy urban life.

Raetihi is ideal for individuals, couples, families, clubs, hunting or fishing parties.

Raetihi offers you: Lovely farm fresh meals in a fully licensed dining room, Pool table, spa pool, open fire, good fishing, hunting, scenic cruises, safe swimming, dinghies, free canoes, power boats, walks, native trees, conference facilities, water skiing, scenic flights, table tennis, piano, library, log fire, colour TV.

The all-in daily tariff includes sumptuous meals, morning and afternoon teas and supper.

Adults $55 Children $35
Pre-Schoolers $12

RAETIHI LODGE
KENEPURU SOUND
R.D. 2 PICTON
TEL. LOB (057) 34-300

1st. IN FOOD

NW NEW WORLD Supermarkets

Continued from previous page

Once again we ask you to consider attending next year's meeting and you will be assured of a great time. More about that of course in the next issue.

Till the next issue, Regards.

Ian Snell

Hutt Valley



Bob Fleming
Police Station
Lower Hutt

Hi Carole,

Well Carol Cody and Heather Silk are back from their three month jaunt around the United States, Mexico and Canada. I understand they had a wonderful time especially at their points of 'longer' stays namely Washington D.C. and in Wisconson. On their return to New Zealand Heather announced her engagement and we in the Hutt Valley wish her all the happiness for the future. Her 'future' is Dave Alty a policeman in the Wellington Team Policing Unit. All the very best to you both.

Rose McDermott of Lower Hutt has joined the I.P.A. and is off to the United Kingdom, Ireland and Europe for a three month trip. Leigh Wright is away to Perth, Western Australia for a month to stay with relatives and have a look at the Western Australian Police Headquarters in Perth; I'm sure she will enjoy her stay in that city. Neil Gascoine of the Wainuiomata Police has also joined the I.P.A. welcome aboard, Neil. Lawrie P informs me that his daughter Helen is enjoying her stay in London with Owen Jacobson's brother and she is working as a barmaid. She is also meeting lots of I.P.A. members.

Our sincere sympathy is extended to the relatives of Senior Sergeant Phil Ward and Constable Glen Hughes who both lost their lives on the Wellington Harbour on 2 July last when the Lady Elizabeth II sank. All of us were very saddened by the news here in the Hutt Valley.

A few Wellington members have taken advantage of the great airfares to Hawaii and are away basking in the sun — darn it. I'm only envious. I'll keep it short Carole this issue, so until next issue, Cheers.

Bob Fleming

Wairarapa

Mark O'Donnell
Police Station
P.O. Box 13
Masterton

Since my last report, very little has happened here in the Wairarapa. Mark Southee has transferred to Palmerston North, and we are awaiting three newly-promoted Sergeants to grace us with their presence — they are yet to show.

Alan Wicken is still overseas, last we heard he was somewhere in China. Apparently he ran into the Prime Minister, David Lange in China!

He got a mention in several national newspapers! Good ol' Wick!!

Several staff members here are keen to join I.P.A., so hopefully we'll be able to boost our numbers as there are only a few of us here at present.

Brian and Gail Barnes have had a daughter — congratulations! Steve and Sue Johnson are "eagerly" awaiting their new baby — two weeks late!

We are having a 'Summer' barbecue at the Station later this month (July) to celebrate Winter, and summer dress (i.e. bikinis, etc) are essential to gain entry!



From L to R: Constable Jamal, Chong Teng Kok, Stephen, Tim, and Joan Lynch-Blosse.

GOLD STAR INSURANCE

NZ's leading specialist Motor Vehicle Insurer
Underwrites of all Classes of Motor Vehicle Insurance

AUCKLAND .....
1-3 Arawa St.
Phone 796-310

WELLINGTON .....
United Building Society Building, Cuba Mall.
Phone: 856-527.

CHRISTCHURCH .....
Terrace House, 4 Oxford Terrace, Christchurch.
Phone: 790-168

McIlroy & Associates
REAL ESTATE AGENTS, M.R.E.I.N.Z.

INTERNATIONAL MOTEL/HOTEL BROKERS

Principal: Betty McIlroy

AUCKLAND
145 Manukau Road
Epsom
P.O. Box 26-201
Phone (09) 687-141

CHRISTCHURCH
134 Riccarton Road
Riccarton
P.O. Box 8229
Phone (03) 480-759

Buying, Selling, Leasing — Confidentuality Assured

For Advice, appraisals, finance, off/on shore loans, budgets and any other matter pertaining, contact the firm with specialist knowledge (ex-operators)

NEW ZEALAND WIDE COVERAGE LISTINGS ON VIDEO!

It's to be indoor with heaters on, so no problems with hypothermia!

Chong Teng Kok, my contact in Singapore has sent me the enclosed photograph. It relates to Tim Lynch-Blosse's (Avondale) recent trip there. Chong will be visiting us during Friendship Week and I am certainly looking forward to renewing old acquaintances.

Till next time.

Mark O'Donnell

Wellington Region



Roly Hermans
Central Police Station
P.O. Box 693,
Wellington

This was a tragic quarter for the Wellington region, with the death of two policemen on the wreck of the police launch "Lady Elizabeth II". The full account of what happened is told elsewhere in the journal. Phil Ward's funeral and Glenn Hughes' memorial service were well attended and very emotional affairs. At this time I do not know if Phil or Glenn were I.P.A. members, but as colleagues, they will be mourned by all Wellington members.

A public appeal to raise money for a new launch is well under way. It has included a fund-raising run by firemen, a police parade through the city, an evening at the Wellington Police Club, and a champagne breakfast at the Greta Point Tavern. The generosity of Wellington's citizens has been heart-warming.

On a more pleasant note, member Fiona Stein is presently overseas. I hear she is going to the International Conference of Police Women at Ramat-Gan in Israel in November. That will be worth an article on your return, Fiona!

Another member overseas is Alan Wickens (who wrote an article in the last issue). He has recently returned to Australia after a trip to China and the Orient. I believe at one stage he was in a town in the wop-wops of China, walked round a corner and ran into, of all people, the Prime Minister, Mr Lange! Amazing who you bump into when you travel overseas.

Other Wellingtonians travelling (not all of them I.P.A. members) are a group to Honolulu, and Shelley Stokes, who has recently returned from a trip to Russia, Japan, England and America.

Two Swedes who recently visited New Zealand and were hosted by various I.P.A. members here were Anders Paulsson and Eva Hammarlund. Anders is a policeman at Karlstad. They recently wrote with some excellent news. They were to be married on 26 July, and believe it or not, the proposal occurred here in New Zealand during a visit to the glow worm caves near Te Anau. Good on you, Anders and Eva!

That's all for this time — I'll hand over to the next correspondent . . .

Christchurch Region



Karen McCambridge
Police Station
Timaru

Greetings from the Christchurch Region after a long period of silence. Would you believe we've been upholding the tradition that no news is good news! Enough of that . . .

Apparently I volunteered for the Regional Editor's post — obviously a lapse of sanity or "something" on my part. Anyway I am writing these few words from Timaru as Geoff and I transferred here in early May. We are slowly settling in and have been caught up in a host of centenary activities. The Timaru Police District has set a target of $32,000 to raise in order to purchase a Ventilator for the Timaru Hospital. A very

Continued on next page

CAMACHOS
Mexican Restaurant

AUTHENTIC MEXICAN FOOD

Hours 6.00 pm TO 10.00 pm
TUESDAY TO SUNDAY

CARLTON COURTS
CNR PAPANUI ROAD AND
BEALEY AVENUE

Parking at Rear

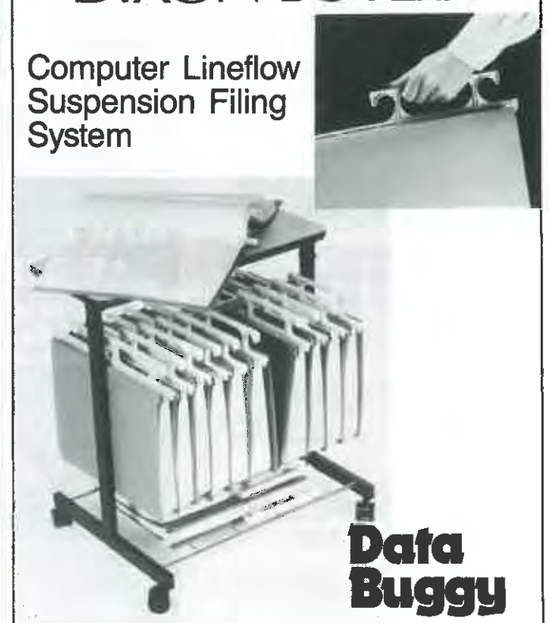
TELEPHONE 553-655

BYO

RESERVATIONS SUGGESTED

DIXON BUTLER

Computer Lineflow Suspension Filing System



Data Buggy

Enquiries: Dixon (Wellington) Ltd, 23 Wigan Street, Wellington. Tel: (04) 851-783

Continued from previous page

worthy cause which has seen tremendous support from the community. We are well on target with the current total standing at $22,997.86. One of the most successful events in the District was the Police Centennial Ball with over 300 guests attending. Music was provided by the Christchurch Police Band and the DB Golden Guitar Roadshow featuring Patsy Riggir, Jenny Blackadder and Toni Williams. Deputy Commissioner Gibson and his wife were present and I am sure they thoroughly enjoyed themselves. We managed to encourage John and Glenis Milne and Kieran and Kath Kortegast to visit the sleepy hollow of Timaru to attend. Kieran is not yet a member of I.P.A. but has been enlisted to assist with the Friendship Week and intends joining in the near future. Anyway, we all had a great time, suffered from sore feet and heads and managed to pack the "Cantabrians" off home for some much needed rest.

Another publicised event was the Timaru Race meeting held on Friday 4th July 1986 at Washdyke. The organisers of the meeting named the first leg of the double: "The Police Centennial Handicap". Most punters at the station were tipping horse number 18: "You Rang Sir", to win the event. Unfortunately the wires got crossed somewhere along the line and "Young Nick" ridden by Jan Cameron ran out the winner.

News from Christchurch itself . . . The National A.G.M. has been and gone and Christchurch gave a right royal time to those who attended. Apologies to those who didn't receive enough notice to make the necessary arrangements. Better luck next time! — Our postal system should be greatly improved by then.

Our local A.G.M. was held on 25 June 1986 and, surprise surprise, thirteen members attended. No we're not superstitious down here — best attendance we've had for some time. It was especially pleasing to see "bionic" Mickell at the meeting. Trevor recently underwent surgery and came out of hospital with an artificial knee cap. There is obviously some truth in the saying: "We have the technology, we can re-build you!"

Well, October isn't far away and the logistics for Christchurch alone are giving me nightmares. Thankfully though planning has now reached such a stage that all we need is for our visitors to arrive. I am looking forward to catching up with old I.P.A. friends and hope to meet some new friends, acquaintances, etc.

Before I close, thought I would share this little gem with those who detest mowing lawns. "Have you heard about the latest treatment for lawns?" First sell your lawn mower, then go out to the local brewery with your trailer. Collect up all the froth and barley left over after the beer is made — take this home and spread it all over your lawns. RESULT: The lawns will stay half cut all year round!!!

That's all for now, see you next time around.

Karen McCambridge

Southland Region



Kevin Wall
Police Station
Invercargill.

Welcome to all overseas I.P.A. visitors to New Zealand for I.P.A. Friendship Week coupled with I.P.A.'s birthday and the New Zealand Police Centennial. We hope your stay in New Zealand is very enjoyable and the weather kind. Our scenery is among the best in the world and if you get to the south of the South Island please make contact at Invercargill Police Station, phone 44-039 extension 882, if only for a chat and a cup of tea, coffee or whatever. Have a happy time in New Zealand. The organisers have put a lot into the activities for your benefit. Enjoy yourselves.

Transfers: As is usual we are still having transfers to and from our region. Detective Sergeant Kevin Burrowes went back to Christchurch C.I.B. Detective Milton Weir to Christchurch C.I.B. Sergeant Roger Hutton back to Christchurch U.B. Constable Peter Burt to Christchurch U.B., Constable Phil McDouall of Clinton to Ashburton U.B., Detective Sergeant Athol Soper to Lower Hutt C.I.B., and Dog handler, Constable Mike De Kwant to Timaru; however, we gained Detective Sergeant Brian Burrowes (brother of Kevin) to Invercargill C.I.B., Detective Inspector John Rattray as Officer in Charge, C.I.B. for Christchurch, Constable Ross Corcoran from Waimate to Invercargill U.B., Constable Craig Phillips from L.W.O.P. to 2 I.C. Mataura, new Constables Chris Cahill, Mike Bowman and Brendon Stiven from the Police College to Invercargill and Constable Sibley to Gore, and Constable Sue Evans nee Grigg, re-appointed to Police at Invercargill.

We are confident all the incoming will be most welcome and will enjoy their time in the deep south and for those who have left we hope to see you back home again some time.

The stork has been a little 'slack' of late and not many offspring produced, however our congratulations do go to Constable Colin Blackie and his wife, Jo, on the birth of their son.

Continued on next page

BRUCE MASON MOTORS
P.O. BOX 79, CULVERDEN

- For all truck, tractor and car repairs
- Hydraulic fittings & hoses made to order
- Agents for castrol caltex oil products

PHONE: (0515) 8346

After hours phone: (0515) 8345

KIWI CARRIERS
SPECIALISTS IN HOUSEHOLD REMOVALS Town & Country
North &
South
60 Stanmore Road, Christchurch
PHONE: Christchurch 892-030

MERIVALE DAIRY
64 Merivale Lane
Phone 558-488
Christchurch
Proprietors
Carl and Heather Julso
We are pleased to supply you with all your grocery and dairy requirements, fresh fruit and vegetables daily, and everything a dairy should have. Friendly, personal service assured.
OPEN 7 DAYS
MON-FRI 7AM — 7.30PM
SATURDAY 8AM — 7.30PM
SUNDAY 8AM — 7PM
We take this opportunity to congratulate all police members both past & present on a job well done over the last 100 yrs.

For your security – Registered, Bonded, Insured Mortgages.

RSL
Registered Securities Limited
New Zealand's largest independent mortgage brokers.

Your security is our concern

1. RSL was established in 1974.
2. The Management of RSL are professionals, qualified and experienced in mortgage lending.
3. RSL is an independent company — there are no overriding conflicts of interest.
4. Your funds are always invested in real estate — first and second mortgages only.
5. RSL NEVER lends more than 70% of valuation for commercial investments or 75% of valuation where a home is being purchased by the occupier.
6. All RSL mortgages are fully insured, registered and protected by a $500,000 performance bond lodged with the Public Trustee.
7. In the past two years, New Zealanders have invested more than $45,000,000 through RSL.
8. RSL has never missed an interest payment — nor has any investor lost even one cent of his/her funds.
9. You invest for two years — RSL lends for not more than two years.
10. RSL is not associated with, nor has any financial interest in any other contributory mortgage broker.
11. No associate company or subsidiary company in this group borrows funds from RSL.
12. RSL has no financial debts.
13. RSL trust accounts are audited each three months.
14. All interest is paid quarterly, free of any charges, on 20 February, May, August and November.
15. All mortgagors are required to provide personal covenants.
16. We are deliberately conservative when lending — most of our investors are retired — we must protect their investments.

21% PER ANNUM

20% Per Annum First Mortgages
21% Per Annum Second Mortgages

TWO YEAR TERMS — MINIMUM INVESTMENT $500

Good Solid Investments – Good Solid Returns

RSL Registered Securities Limited
For further information, return this coupon without obligation to:
Registered Securities Limited
RSL House, 47 St Paul Street, Auckland. P.O. Box 7090
Telephone: (09) 796-323, 395-605 (Collect),
After hours (09) 503-825 (Collect)
Name .....
Address .....
Phone .....
2867

HUME bg TURF SLABS

On the top; soft, green, luxurious lawn. Underneath, HUMES bg turf slabs providing a hardworking base that provides natural drainage. HUMES bg slabs are the answer when you're looking for a car-park that's also a lawn. HUMES bg slabs and luxurious lawn, a wonderful combination!

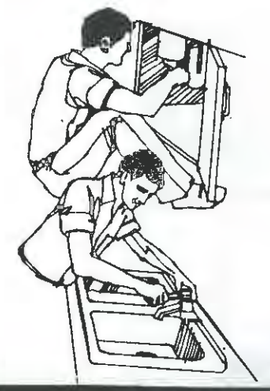


HUMES
HUMES CONCRETE
HUMES PLASTICS
HUMES SWP
Telephone: 684-219

CUSTOMHOUSE HOTEL

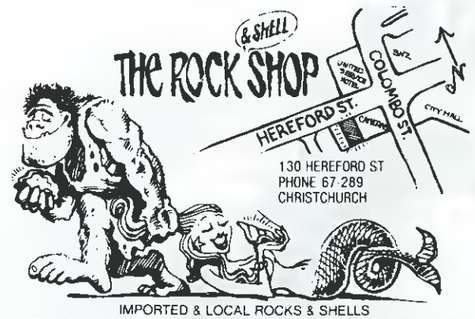
WISH TO
Congratulate and thank all members of our Police on 100 years of fine work in our Community.
And cordially invite you all to
Call in for a friendly chat and beer anytime you're passing.
Nelsons 'early opener'
Bottle store and bar are open
8am-7pm Mon-Sat
New Bistro operates Mon-Sat
for breakfasts 7.45am-9.30am and
luncheons 11.45am to 1.30pm
for meals including whitebait, scallops, steak etc.
Value for money meals!

Haven Road, Port Nelson



FOR ALL YOUR PLUMBING DRAINLAYING AND GASFITTING
call the Plumbing Specialists
Your Phone Calls answered within half a day

DAVID SAUNDERS PLUMBING
PHONE NELSON 80243



IMPORTED & LOCAL ROCKS & SHELLS
LAPIDARY SUPPLIES & EQUIPMENT GREENSTONE JEWELLERY
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years



BUCKS HEAD TAVERN
TAYLORVILLE, WEST COAST
PHONE: 890 DOB
☐ COOL KEG BEER ON TAP
Props: Bill & Judith Cairns
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

IN QUEENSTOWN
Precious Gems – Exclusive Jewellery
Jade Carvings and Sculptures
Opal and Jade beauty by our own Craftsmen
The Opal Centre
CNR BEACH & REES STREETS
QUEENSTOWN
P.O. BOX 357 PHONE 144
10% DISCOUNT TO ALL MEMBERS WITH THIS ADVERTISEMENT



HORNBY WORKINGMENS CLUB
PRESENTS...
The White Swan Restaurant

HOURS
From 6pm
Thursday
Friday
Saturday
Sunday

☐ Chinese Meals
☐ Traditional Specials
☐ Grills
☐ Fully Licensed Family bar

Children's Meals ½ Price — Members & Affiliates Welcome

Entertainment Saturday & Sunday

BOOKINGS PH 496-545 or 499-026

We would also like to congratulate our Force on all their fine work done safeguarding our community over the last 100 years — and also to cordially invite you to book for your Xmas function now, due to limited bookings available.

Continued from previous page

On the marriage scene things have been fairly quiet, however marriage did see the transfer of one of our civilian staff — our ace telephonist, Jo Capil, who married a local swimming instructor, Lindsay Walker, and both have now transferred to Auckland, Jo working in Auckland Central Staff Records and Lindsay at a new swimming complex on Auckland's North Shore. We wish them well.

There have been no overseas visitors to my knowledge — most visitors in this region drop into Queenstown for a few hours and very rarely make I.P.A. contact, however, any intending visitors reading this article, we are available to offer assistance if you require it. Just speak up!

Somewhere along the way this district lost out in the activities as part of the police centennial, ie, the spectacular and the like. All we are getting consists of the train and what we as a district do ourselves to promote the police centennial.

Southland and Otago are steeped in history, particularly of the gold rush era and both districts combined forces to make a re-enactment of a gold escort. Numerous staff on horseback along with a stagecoach took part, which was very well received by members of the public and police alike in the area.

This district has, from its own resources produced its own mounted display which visited all country station locations and other parts of the Invercargill Police District. Dozens of schools were visited with the emphasis on this ride to promote the police image to the public and in particular our young folk. Again the ride of our elite band of equestrians, namely Bruce McGarvie, Mad Jack O'Louseky, Mary Anne O'Keenga and Sharron McHarris created strong interest throughout the district. The whole ride went so well that the police video unit captured much of it and it is now part of a video obtainable from the police video library at the Royal New Zealand Police College.

Our thanks on behalf of all staff and families of the Invercargill Police District for the time and effort put in by these intrepid riders and also thanks to the number of people — many non police — who assisted on the way with stabling, grazing, shoeing, etc.

At the time of going to print a centennial ball is planned to be held at the Gore Town and Country Club on Friday 15 August. The Otago Railway Museum Trust vintage train has been hired to transport up to 550 revellers from Invercargill to Gore for the ball and return. It should be a grand affair with refreshments available en route and hopefully with 800 plus people at the venue. Music is to be provided by the Christchurch Police Band.

We welcome two new members to I.P.A. — Constable Ian Harris of Invercargill and Constable Trevor Bailey of Dunedin. New members are always a good sign as although our region is fairly quiet we are at least obtaining the occasional new member who hopefully will inject new enthusiasm. For our size and virtual recess we are very financial but do need overseas visitors and New Zealand visitors alike to travel down this way and look us up. Perhaps at the end of Friendship Week and as Brian Walkinshaw is not continuing as National President, he, Nola and family might wish to come back to Brian's home town and give our region a good kick to get us motivated. Think on it, Brian and Nola!

In closing, as a district we are pleased to see the conviction for murder of a well known Invercargill criminal, Alistair John Barr. Readers will recall he and the man he murdered were responsible for New Zealand's largest armed holdup at that time — that of the Lumsden branch of the Bank of New Zealand where they got away with $106,000, the majority of which has never been recovered. Barr's criminal activities have spanned a considerable length of time with numerous actions reported to police and thousands of man hours put in by staff of this district. To have him incarcerated for a long time will be of considerable benefit to the community.

This completes the report of the Southland Region. Once again welcome to all overseas visitors to New Zealand and a reminder to those visitors to contact members of this region if and when in our area. We have access to a number of tourist activities which would make it in your interest to get in touch with us.

Kevin Wall ■

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 Years.

Marlborough Seafoods Ltd
Phone Picton 36-661

4 QUEEN CHARLOTTE DR, PICTON
WHOLESALERS, RETAILERS, PROCESSORS & EXPORTERS

Sample Price List

Mussels	
Pail 3kg Marinated	*$16.00 pl*
Party Pack 1.5kg Marinated	*$ 7.00 pk*
Pottle 400g Marinated	*$ 1.30 pl*
Meat Frozen 10kg Layer	*$ 4.00 kg*
½ Shell Frozen 5kg Layer	*$ 4.00 kg*
Meat Free Flow Frozen	*$ 4.00 kg*
Paua	
Steaks Free Flow Frozen	*$ 9.00 kg*
Sea Eggs	
Pottle 280g Frozen	*$ 3.10*

Marlborough Seafoods Ltd

TV AND VIDEO SERVICE
FOR THE BEST RATES & SERVICE YOU CAN RELY ON US



JUST PHONE
885-757
CHRISTCHURCH
MARSHALL'S RADIO SERVICES
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 Years

LOOKOUT!
CRASH
TINKLE



FIX IT FAST CANTERBURY GLASS
844-166

DOUBLE GLAZING
SECURITY GLAZING
SAFETY GLAZING
844-166



Jimmy's
RESTAURANT & WINE BAR
170 TUAM ST, PH 790-355
OPEN TUESDAY-SATURDAY

OK so you may have heard about Jimmy's—but you may not be so sure of what we offer.
So here's the rundown:-

Jimmy's has

- Delectable lunches in the nicest surroundings in town 12 noon-6pm.
- The most superb blackboard dinner menu 6pm-10.30pm
- Late night suppers 10.30pm-12.30am

One last thing we're not cheap—but don't worry it won't cost you an arm and a leg.
(Dress clean and tidy—we even allow dress jeans).

SEE YOU AT JIMMY'S

To Our Friends
In the Police Force

NSS
SECURITY

NIGHT SECURITY
SERVICES LTD

Yours in the Public Interest

The Loss Prevention Company

CHRISTCHURCH...
P.O. Box 9135
Phone 67-629

WELLINGTON...
P.O. Box 6365
Phone 848-412

AUCKLAND...
P.O. Box 8875
Phone 733-691

Congratulations on a job well done over the last 100 years, which makes our Company proud to have been of assistance to crime prevention in New Zealand.

Change of Address

New Address Shown

205 BOYLE, D. L., 28 Sunnyview Avenue, Howick, Auckland.
475 BRENNAN, P. F., 8 Carver Place, New Plymouth.
1108 DEAN, L., 40 Russell Crescent, Rotorua.
906 FREDERICKSEN, I. D., 46 Lilic Street, Hamilton.
1366 GALBRAITH, S. R., 2 Ashgrove Street, Rangiora.
1035 GLENDINNING, D. G., Te Parae Road, RD10, Masteron.
1499 HUTTON, B., 5 Iti Street, Otaki.
1070 JONES, R., C/- C.I.B. Police Station, Private Bag, Hamilton.
988 JONES, W. N., 39 Lysander Crescent, Beachhaven, Auckland.
1487 MARLER, V., 1/32 Rutland Road, Mt Wellington, Auckland.
1239 MEIKLE, R. A., P.O. Box 4307, Christchurch.
214 NUNAN, T. J., 1 Hadfield Place, Paraparaumu.
1447 ROESSINK, J. E., 88 Wood Street, Wainuiomata.
1206 SHIELDS, J. D., C/- D. H. Carroll & Son, P.O. Box 17, Kingaroy, 4610, Queensland, Australia.
119 THURSTON, J., C/- Royal N.Z. Police College, Private Bag, Porirua.
1491 WRIGHT, L. E., 20 Te Mome Road, Lower Hutt.

New Members

1536 McKENZIE, Ian Craig, 14 Chestnut Grove, Lower Hutt.
1537 HODGEN, John Christopher, 91B Windermere Road, Christchurch.
1538 COSTER, Peter Valentine, 34 Grantley Street, Christchurch 9.
1539 WHARERAU, William Russell Wayne, 28 Parau Street, Mt Roskill, Auckland.
1540 MOLESWORTH, Matiu Scott, 90 Lynbrooke Ave, Blockhouse Bay, Auckland.
1541 DUSTOW, John Richard, 12 Peddie Street, Taradale, Hawkes Bay.
1542 HANSBY, Fleur, 27 Howick Road, Blenheim.
1543 McDERMOTT, Rosemary Theresa, 7 Rotoiti Street, Johnsonville, Wellington.
1544 STOCKLEY, Garth, 128 Kermode Street, Ashburton.
1545 HILTERMAN, Adrian Bernard, 19 Te Ana Place, Rotorua.
1546 MAXWELL, Ian Charles, 6 Redwood Ave, Tawa, Wellington.
1547 GASCOINE, Neil Howard, 20 Wise Street, Wainuiomata.
1548 HEATH, Wendy Helen, 40 Woodville Street, Christchurch.
1549 KEENAN, Steven John, 15 Morgan Street, Johnsonville, Wellington.
1550 HOLMAN, Stephen Charles, 5 Latitude Close, Whitby, Wellington.
1551 SCOTT, Kerrie Grahaeme, 67 Tirau Street, Putaruru.

Value for Money Plus Comfort for your Feet
Stockists of Ladies' & Men's Footwear
Priced to suit everyone's pocket
View our ranges and experience our service

PENROSE
Shoes
188 MANCHESTER STREET.
PHONE 69-612 Christchurch
Next to Civic House

Resignations

BLACK, John S., 44 North Street, Taumarunui.
HARRAP, Frances M., 17 Davies Road, New Plymouth.
HARRAP, Grant E., 17 Davies Road, New Plymouth.
LOWE, Anthony G., 15 Toenga Road, Pukerua Bay, Wellington.
SCHAAB, B. J., 46 Avondale Road, Taradale, Napier.

Change of Address Form

To be sent to: Mr Greg McManus, Photography Section, Auckland Central Police Station, Private Bag, Auckland.
Dear Greg,
Please note that I have now changed my address.

My IPA Number is .....

NAME: (print clearly) .....

NEW ADDRESS: .....

.....

.....

Signature .....

Best wishes for the Centennial Year in appreciation of the good work done by our Police Force. Kindly donated by:



THE
Shakespeare
LICENSED RESTAURANT

Capture the charm and elegance of the Elizabethan era with sumptuous surroundings, superb cuisine and a fine selection of wines, ales and spirits.

Open for dinner every night except Sunday, from 6.30 p.m. 'til late.

For your reservation, please phone 559-571. 184b Papanui Road, Merivale.



AUTOLINES
ASHBURTON LTD — L.M.V.D.

East Street
Phone 89-109

SPONSORED IN RECOGNITION OF ALL THE FINE WORK DONE BY THE POLICE OVER THE LAST 100 YEARS

LLOYD PARK
F.N.Z.P.P.A.
PHOTOGRAPHER

PROMOTIONAL IDEAS AND ILLUSTRATIVE PHOTOGRAPHY IN STUDIO AND ON LOCATION FOR

- ADVERTISING
- INDUSTRY
- PACKAGING
- BROCHURES
- ANNUAL REPORTS
- SCENIC & AERIAL
- PHOTO LIBRARY
- DECOR PRINTS
- SPECIALISED PHOTOGRAPHY OF PAINTINGS ETC

LARGE STUDIO AREA FOR ROOM SETS, FURNITURE, LARGE OBJECTS AND OVERHEAD VIEWS

EASY PARKING

PHONE
64-241
CHRISTCHURCH
6 ELGIN STREET
P.O. BOX 1937

Notes from the Travel Secretary

Dear Members
A very warm welcome to our overseas visitors. We hope you are enjoying your stay in New Zealand. Since the last issue we have had quite a few overseas visitors and others have notified their pending arrival and requirements. A few of our members are out of the country, but not as many as I expected with the air fare "war" going on. Later in this article you will read about an Auckland Company who arranges "Exchange House Holidays" which I hope you will find useful.



Andy and Jane prior to their departure at Auckland Airport

Overseas Visitors

Andy Kingdom and girlfriend Jane Hall-Craggs arrived in New Zealand on the 1st July and departed again on 19th July. In this time they clocked up 4500km in a campervan and managed to see most things worth seeing. In Auckland they dined at the Chesters, in Rotorua missed out badly with contacting I.P.A. members but Lawrie and Rita Philpott in Wellington made up for it.

Malcolm McGill retired Superintendent from Sydney arrived on 10th July and departed for Rotorua by campervan the same day where he was well looked after by Evan Jordan. On his return to Auckland he was hosted by Pat and Keith Barton for two nights during which time a very successful short notice "meal out" was arranged by Pat at Lincoln Green, Henderson. Local I.P.A. members who attended were Jim Patterson, Graeme Muggeridge, Nora Crawford, Pat and Keith Barton, Ella and Alf Lennon, Jill and Robin Chester, Bill Shanks, wife and daugher, Allan Snaith and Roz. A most pleasant evening was had by all. On Wednesday Malcolm moved across to the Chesters in preparation for his early departure for Sydney the next day.



Malcolm McGill



Some of the happy diners with Malcolm at the top of the tabe.

Other Visitors

Anne-Louile Hansson and fellow Policewoman from Sweden were hosted in Auckland by C.I.B. member Chris Martin.

The Cassens from the U.S.A. were looked after by Judy and Dave Birchall and an impromptu visit by two Canadian policewomen was handled by Greg McManus who arranged for them to visit various parts of Auckland Central Police Station and meet any members who were available.

Pending Visitors

Aug 5-6	Dan Friel plus three from the U.S.A. coming to Auckland only.
Aug 19-23	Karl Ulamec, wife and 21-year-old son visiting Christchurch, Wellington, Rotorua and Auckland. They hail from Salzburg, Austria.
Sept 16-21	Eric Durra, 25-year-old Policeman from Melbourne, to Auckland only.
Sept 28-29	Swedish group visit
Oct 1-4	Danish group visit
Oct 1-11	Philip and Nicola Ward from U.K. staying with friends in Papakura.
Oct 9-14	Ronald and Elaine Lamm from U.K. staying at Gateway Lodge, Auckland.
Oct 12-18	Anne-Louille Andersson plus her parents from Sweden will be in Wellington for 1 week . . . Anne-Louille returns on her own in January 1987.
Jan 1987	Elisabeth Hult, Policewoman from Sweden for 4-5 weeks.

Friendly Travel Agent — Auckland Area

Geoff Stout from Stout Travel, Sale Street, Auckland, Telephone 798-084 would be happy to assist any I.P.A. members with travel arrangements or inquiries should the need arise.

Our Members Overseas

Don Blayney, United Kingdom and elsewhere while on L.W.O.P.
Stev Peat, Honolulu.
Phil Jones and wife, world trip while on 18 months L.W.O.P.
Bill Shanks and wife have been to Honolulu.
Dave Birchall spent a week in Sydney and experienced the Aussie hospitality.

Letter of Thanks

From Eva and Anders Paulsson from Sweden who travelled throughout New Zealand during last Christmas and New Year.

"Now we are in order again, with mixed feelings. We arrived in Sweden the last days of February and started work the 10th March. That is almost 4 months ago. Hard to understand where time goes. There is so many letters we want to write. In Sweden we say "better late than never" and that is exactly how we are feeling. When we arrived in Sweden it was winter, 20°C below zero and lots of snow, after 6 months in shorts it was hard to put on all these clothes. Spring was late, started in the middle of May, some weeks later than usual. Yesterday we celebrated Midsummer's Eve, the day when we have the longest day of the year. The sun goes up at 0340 and down at 2230 hrs. Wintertime it goes up at 0900 and down at 1530 hrs. That is a big difference, isn't it? It is like this in this part of Sweden (KARLSTAD) where we live, in the north they have daylight 24 hrs now, wintertime they have daylight only for some hours. Everything is green now, we have a lot of wild flowers. It is so beautiful. So, when you come to Sweden you better come this time of the year.

We had a lovely time in Auckland. You really did all, and more, to make our stay unforgetable. We couldn't think of being so well taken care of. The rest of our stay in New Zealand was great too. We only spent one night in Tauranga with Howard and his wife as we wanted to go on; we had a lot left that we wanted to see and do in your country. We hitched down to Rotorua. There we went to the Police Station and met Evan Jordan. He told us what to see and do in Rotorua. Of course we saw the sheep show and the hot springs. We like Rotorua a lot and stayed there

Continued on next page

HELP US TO HELP YOU . . .

Join the



NEW EXTENDED

Friends of St. John Scheme

For only $20 you receive...

1. *Free ambulance emergency service.*
2. *½ price First Aid Course.*
3. *Reduced price First Aid Kits and Books.*
4. *Newsletter and social functions.*

Help Support St. John Ambulance Service, Tuition, Brigade

WAGON WHEEL
FAMILY RESTAURANT
NOW OPEN
in the Aranui Hotel

WE NOW HAVE LUNCH AVAILABLE

SPECIAL LUNCH MENU
MONDAY — FRIDAY 12 — 2 p.m.

SOUP:		Omelette of the Day	$5.28
Soup of the Day Served with Wholemeal Roll	$2.25	Fresh Fish of the Day	$5.75
		Selection from Salad Bar	.80
ENTREE:		ALL MAINS ARE SERVED WITH FRENCH FRIES	
Pate	$4.25		
Shrimp Cocktail	$4.75	SWEETS:	
LIGHT LUNCH:		Ice Cream Sundae	$2.75
Spaghetti Bolognaise	$5.50	Fresh Fruit Salad	$2.75
Toasted Sandwiches	$4.95		
Spare Ribs	$5.75	Complimentary Tea or Coffee	

OPEN 7 NIGHTS
from 5.30 p.m.

Aranui Hotel, 51 Pages Road
Phone Christchurch 899-014

Explore the South Pacific with a Princess.

Island Princess will soon be visiting the South Pacific to begin a new standard in cruising. She will treat you like royalty.

NOVEMBER 6, 1986. THREE FACES OF FIJI 18 NIGHTS. Sydney, Vila, Suva, Palm Tree Island, Lautoka, Noumea, Sydney, Bay of Islands, Auckland. (Shorter option Sydney/Sydney 13 nights)

NOVEMBER 24, 1986. NEW ZEALAND/SOUTH PACIFIC HIGHLIGHTS 17 NIGHTS. Auckland, Wellington, Picton, Milford and Thompson Sounds, Sydney, Noumea, Coral Sea Island, Vila, Sydney. (Shorter options — 15 nights from Wellington, 14 nights from Picton)

DECEMBER 2, 1986. CORAL SEA 9 NIGHTS. Sydney, Noumea, Coral Sea Island, Vila, Sydney.

DECEMBER 11, 1986. SOUTH SEAS MAGIC 12 NIGHTS. Sydney, Noumea, Coral Sea Island, Vila, Honiara, Sydney.

JANUARY 11, 1987. NEW YEAR ESCAPE 11 NIGHTS. Auckland, Bay of Islands, Lautoka, Vila, Coral Sea Island, Noumea, Sydney.

FEBRUARY 23 and MARCH 23, 1987. TAHITI 20 NIGHTS. Auckland, Bay of Islands, Suva, Apia, Papeete, Moorea, Vava'u, Lautoka, Auckland.

(Shorter options — 15 night cruise/fly or fly/cruise.)

APRIL 12, 1987. BARRIER REEF 21 NIGHTS. Auckland, Sydney, Whitsunday Passage, Cairns, Vila, Coral Sea Island, Noumea, Sydney, Auckland. (Shorter options — 17 nights Sydney/Cruise/Auckland or 13 nights Sydney/Sydney)

For more details of how to see the Pacific with a Princess contact.

GEOFF STOUT TRAVEL LTD
43 SALE ST, AUCKLAND
PHONE: 798-084



P&O 1648 O&M A

Continued from previous page

for some days. We also went to a Hangi show and dinner one night and tried out the Polynesian Pools — that was really something. Time for hitching again. We wanted to go down to Wellington. This was a long day, we came to Lake Taupo by one car and there we tried to get a lift the whole afternoon. At last a car stopped, the driver invited us to her house over the night. What people these New Zealanders are!! The next day we managed to get down to Wellington. We stayed with Lindsay and Kay Hunter and had a very good time. We also met Roly and Julie Hermans and they showed us Wellington in one day. It wasn't windy, we did not have to hold ropes to get across the street . . . Wellington was a beautiful city. One day we looked at the surroundings with Lindsay and Kay and used their video camera, so now we have our own film from New Zealand. After some days we went by boat to the South Island. It was hard to hitch to Nelson, we were lucky to have a tent because we had to spend one night on a campground before we could get there. In Nelson we stayed at the Youth Hostel. We walked the Abel Tasman track, but before that we contacted David Allen at the Police Station and asked to leave our luggage there — no problems — he also showed us around outside Nelson and then invited us for lunch. Abel Tasman was great! We had wonderful weather, walked for some hours, mornings and late afternoons, and stayed on beaches the rest of the days. Lots of sandflies! After four lovely days in the bush we rented a car and drove down the west coast. We camped at Lake Rotorua, how beautiful it was! From there we drove on small roads to Murchison. We saw the Pancake rocks, Franz Josef Glacier and walked on Fox Glacier. One day we went horseback riding, it was fun, we could feel it for another week . . . We went to Queenstown, Te Anau and Invercargill, walked the Routeburn Track — fantastic! In Te Anau we saw the glow worm caves. We took the bus from Te Anau to Gore, from there the train to Christchurch, there we stayed with Michael and Elisabeth Holmes and had a very good time. We visited the wizard and saw the city. We bought a lot of wool, it filled up half our backsacks.

We sure had a wonderful trip. We are feeling a bit restless and want to go out travelling soon again. Sweden has lost lots of tourists this year because of the Tjeruobyl catastorof. In the east of Sweden there was high radiation so the cows had to stay inside. The farmers had to throw away a lot of their growing things. Here we haven't felt so much of it.

Now it's Sunday afternoon, we have done a long trip on bicycles, lovely, and picked a lot of wild flowers and had a picnic by a lake. We look forward to seeing you in Sweden.

Exchange Holidays

A Home away from Home for home owners.

Anywhere in New Zealand — Listings throughout the country. If you can get there they will find a Home Exchange. You can even exchange your holiday home, bach or crib. Just say where you want to go and they will match your request. State your location — they will do the rest.

You pay $180 when you apply for a Holiday Exchange Home. The fee is used for: management services to arrange your holiday, your interview and approval, the computer listing and update, the exchange matching and special indemnity insurance. No further accommodation costs, you only have to pay for normal holiday expenses — travel, food entertainments etc. Sounds great doesn't it! Only $60 per week for a 3 week holiday, a very affordable price for holiday accommodation. No hidden costs, you pay only $180, but the limit is 3 weeks unless you want to apply for a second Home Exchange Holiday, then you would pay a further $180 and qualify for a further 3 weeks. On booking you supply the dates of your holidays and your preference for location, the computer does the rest and of course this information is confidential and available only to the personnel who provide the matching service for you. Normal House Insurance will apply and the agency does check the existing insurances at the time to ensure everything is in order. In addition they provide a special indemnity Insurance in case unforseen events occur.

Exchanges Available 1986

Northcote, Auckland
Mangere Bridge, Auckland
Mission Bay, Auckland
Te Atatu, Auckland
Titirangi, Auckland
Manurewa, Auckland
Glen Eden, Auckland
Mt Wellington, Auckland
Birkenhead, Auckland
Glenfield, Auckland
Onehunga, Auckland
Takapuna, Auckland
Pakuranga, Auckland
Mt Eden, Auckland
Papatoetoe, Auckland
Forrest Hill, Auckland
Epsom, Auckland
Remuera, Auckland
Howick, Auckland
Lynfield, Auckland
Henderson, Auckland
Cable Bay, Northland
Opaeawai, Northland
Paihia, Bay of Islands
Kaitaia, Northland
Wellsford, Northland
Warkworth, Northland
Paparoa, Northland
Otaika, Whangarei
Stanmore Bay, Whangarei
Opito Bay, Coromandel
Ngarama Bay, Thames
Pauanui, Coromandel
Whitianga, Coromandel
Rocky Bay, Waiheke
Surfdale, Waiheke
Pukekohe, South Auckland
Mayfair, Hastings
Havelock North, Hastings
Orewa, North Auckland
Hamilton
Thames
Tokanui
Gisborne
Manaia, Taranaki
Tairua, Coromandel
Kaukapakapa, North Auckland
Ngongataha, Rotorua
Turangi
Taupo
Matakana, Warkworth
New Plymouth
Bell Block, Taranaki
Tauranga
Mt Maunganui
Island Bay, Wellington
Featherstone
Te Puke
Palmerston North
Paunui Beach
Tokanui, Hamilton
Ngaio, Wellington
Ohariu Valley, Wellington
Gisborne
Nelson
Akaroa, Christchurch
Queenstown
Waitara, Taranaki
Okato, New Plymouth
Christchurch
Dunedin
Raumati South, Wellington

Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada
Kauai Island, Hawaii
Wollongong, New South Wales, Australia
Sorrento, Surfers Paradise, Australia
Melbourne, Australia
Beverley Hills, Los Angeles, America
Malaysia
Hong Kong

This is all for this issue.

Jill Chester
National Travel Secretary

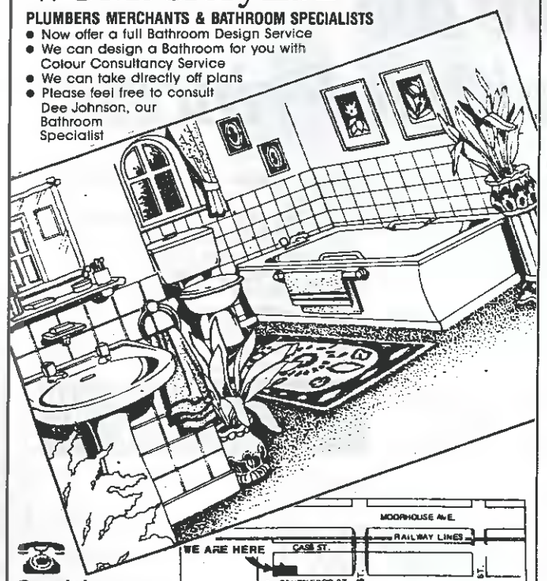
Address envelope to:
Exchange Holidays Limited
PO Box 37-416, Parnell, Auckland

EXCLUSIVE TO HOME OWNERS:

YES ☐ Please send me further information
☐ I enclose my deposit for $60
☐ Please charge my credit card
Amex, Diners, Visa, Bankcard
Number: .....

Name: .....
Address: .....
.....
Phone: .....
Signature: .....
I would like to holiday at (1) .....
(2) .....
My preferred date is .....
I need a ..... bedroom house

WG McCrory LTD
PLUMBERS MERCHANTS & BATHROOM SPECIALISTS
- Now offer a full Bathroom Design Service
- We can design a Bathroom for you with Colour Consultancy Service
- We can take directly off plans
- Please feel free to consult Dee Johnson, our Bathroom Specialist



Dee Johnson on
794-731
65-039
1 SANDYFORD ST., SYDENHAM

Materials Polyester or Polyesteraluminum with percentage options in shading, reflection & energy saving

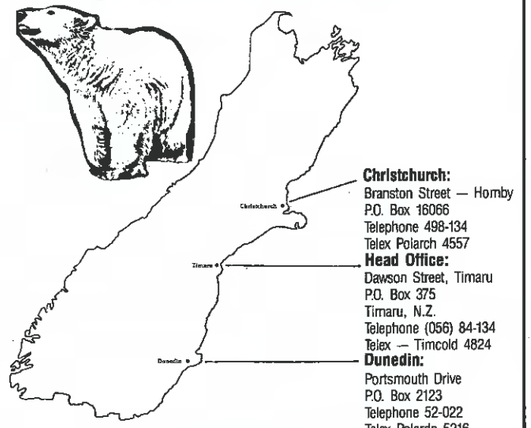
EXAL
EXAL GLASSHOUSES LTD
P.O. BOX 12053, CHRISTCHURCH.
PH: 35-750

Aluminium Glasshouses, Greenhouses, Tunnels — Single or Multispan Importers — Horticultural Machinery
Ian A. MacDonald, Manager
31c Bowenvale Ave.



Exal Glasshouses Ltd are proud to give support in the Centennary

P.S.L. POLARCOLD STORES (S.I.) LIMITED
PolarCold
The Central Cold Storage Complex of the South Island



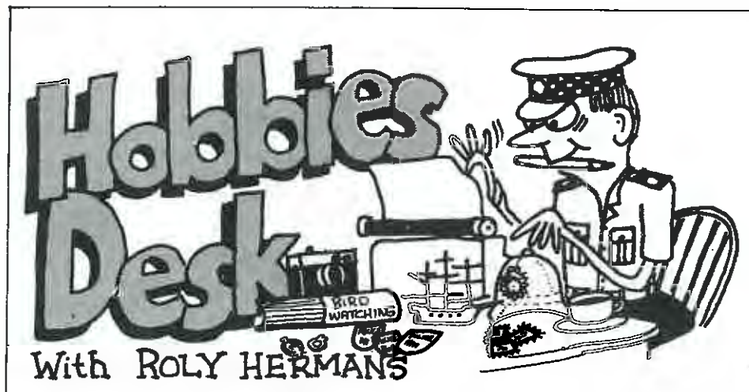
Christchurch:
Branston Street — Hornby
P.O. Box 16066
Telephone 498-134
Telex Polarch 4557
Head Office:
Dawson Street, Timaru
P.O. Box 375
Timaru, N.Z.
Telephone (056) 84-134
Telex — Timcold 4824
Dunedin:
Portsmouth Drive
P.O. Box 2123
Telephone 52-022
Telex Polardn 5216

HEAD OFFICE: TIMARU
Dawson Street, P.O. Box 375
Telephone (056) 84-134
Telex: Timcold 4824

Insist on
LUXALON®
Longrun Roofing
Give us a call – we're ready now to transform your home with Luxalon longrun roofing.
With Luxalon you get all the strength, waterproofing and price advantages of longrun zinc-coated steel with the "classic look of tiles"
Luxalon is deeply profiled in a unique design, adding even more strength.
BEAUTIFUL FASHION COLOURS
The choice is yours – Luxalon's exclusive Silicon Polyester "Color Cote" is bonded on for a smooth lasting finish. Even the underneath is primed and painted for corrosion resistance.
LUXALON®
It's great roofing value in the longrun.



Luxalon Longrun Roofing costs less than you would think and finance is available.
FOR A FREE NO-OBLIGATION QUOTATION CONTACT:
HunterDouglas,
81 Durham Street, Christchurch.
Phone: 68-880 or Yellow Pages in Local Phone Book.
Luxalon Longrun Roofing is manufactured by: Hunter Douglas Ltd, Ph. 592-592, Auckland.



I.P.A. Hobby Listing Form

To: Constable Roly Hermans
C/o Youth Aid Section
Central Police Station
P.O. Box 693
Wellington

Name .....

Address .....

.....

.....

I.P.A. Number .....

I am interested in the following hobby/ies:

1) .....

2) .....

3) .....

Other I.P.A. members I know of who share my hobbies are (give name and address or police station — this question is to supply the Hobbies Secretary with 'intelligence' as to who has what hobby):

.....

.....

.....

Any particular information that will assist the Hobbies Secretary to help you with your hobby: .....

.....

.....

.....
(use separate sheet if required)

NOTE: Hobbies do NOT have to be police-related.

This issue we have no hobby requests from overseas members, so the whole column will be taken up with two articles on particular hobbies.

I invite you to submit articles on your hobby. Remember, this Journal has a wide international readership, so such an article may be of value to you in gaining overseas contacts.

To start the ball rolling, I've written an article about my own hobby. Derek Cantelo has also submitted a story on badge collecting. I look forward to seeing your article soon!

Collecting Model Police Vehicles

The New Zealand Police are not the only ones celebrating a centenary this year. 1986 also marks one hundred years of the motor-car since Karl Benz's three-wheeled horseless carriage was first produced. Thus an article about my hobby of collecting and making model police cars is perhaps apt at this time.

Believe it or not there are quite a few collectors of model police vehicles around the world. There is even an American club that caters for the hobby. In Germany, a magazine entitled "Blaulicht" ("Blue Light") is not about police discos, but about collecting miniature police, fire and ambulance vehicles. Here in New Zealand it is not such a common hobby — at this time I am aware of only one other collector, fellow I.P.A. member, Trevor Morley.

How did I get started in this hobby? As a boy I was always a keen modelmaker, but that faded as I grew older. The interest only lay dormant though, not extinct. One day I opened a Belgian I.P.A. magazine and read about French policemen Jacques Thibaut and his collection of over 600 model police cars. An exchange of letters with Jacques got me started, and before long I was hooked.

Methods of Collection

There are two methods of collecting miniature police vehicles. One is to collect commercially produced police models and toys. In doing so, you generally sacrifice accuracy as most commercial models only bear a faint resemblance to the real thing. Such models can be of various types: die-cast metal models, pressed tin-plate toys, plastic kitsets and so on. Models can be bought from hobby-shops, auctions and second-hand markets, or sought from friends and acquaintances (there are not many family homes that do not have an old police toy lying around somewhere). Sometimes real gems can be turned up, particularly in the way of old die-casts and pressed tin toys of yesteryear. Trevor Morley has a beautiful old clockwork Black Maria in his collection that could take pride of place in any museum.

To Ensure Absolute Accuracy

The second method of collecting is the only

Continued on next page

The Truth

RFL not what it appears to be.

True, R.F.L. is Australasia's largest and most experienced road reefer operator. But our services go beyond the cool Red, White and Blue efficiency of our road fleet.

R.F.L. is ...

COLD STORES with facilities in all main centres.

CONTAINERS Hi-cube containers, and professional container management both within N.Z., Australia and the Pacific.

TRANS TASMAN Door to door service between any N.Z. and Australian centre.

R.F.L. AUSTRALIA Cold Storage, Trans Bass, Rail and Road Services throughout the country.

With 35 years experience in the exacting field of temperature controlled freight, we now offer a combined rail, road and container capacity in excess of 120 refrigerated containers, forming the backbone of a multi-mode operation that sets us apart. Our operations through 12 branches in Australasia, provide an unsurpassed range of services and depth of product knowledge.

Discerning customers who want to protect their investment in their products and markets know the truth . . . .

The truth is, R.F.L. is a complete service package. So eliminate your freight and storage hassles; treat your product to the best — move R.F.L.



Head Office: Auckland P.O. Box 3900 Tx
New Zealand Branches: Auckland Tx 21630 Ph (09) 575-679. Tauranga
Wellington Tx 31254 Ph (04) 326-068. Nelson Tx 3274 Ph (054)
Timaru Tx 4143 Ph (056) 86-192. Dunedin Tx 5201 Ph (024) 56-051
Australian Branches: Sydney Tx 72013 Ph (00 61 2) 692-0211. Melbourne Tx 39583 Ph (00 61 3) 376-0566
Burnie Tx 59083 Ph (00 61 04) 314-940. Hobart Tx 58048 Ph (00 61 02) 726-875

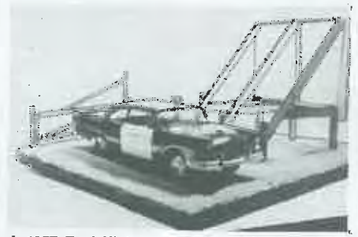
Continued from previous page

way to ensure absolute accuracy in your models: build them yourself. First you must obtain information and photographs of the real-life version. Such material can often be found in recruiting and publicity brochures, or can be actively sought from contacts in the appropriate police force. Collecting photographs of police cars soon becomes a side-line hobby in itself. You must then buy a civilian model car of the correct make. This is sometimes difficult as model manufacturers seem to concentrate on making the luxurious and unusual cars of the world — the Ferraris and Corvette Stingrays rather than the Ford Cortinas and Bedford vans.

Once you have the correct model, it is a matter of taking it apart. With die-cast metal cars, this can usually be done by drilling out the rivets holding the chassis to the body. Paint stripper soon has the model down to the bare metal, and it can then be sprayed in the correct basic colour. Leave it to dry for at least a week before painting in the details. Masking tape is a necessary tool where two-tone paint jobs are required. Blue lights, sirens, aerials and so on are made from scrap pieces of plastic and metal cut to shape and glued on with super-glue. Rub-down transfers available from your local office stationery shop are ideal for applying the lettering to the body. Badges can be quite tricky: I have used several techniques including glueing on cut-out letterheads or reduced photocopies (you can even get them in colour these days), or by careful hand painting. When you have finished, you will end up with an individual and totally realistic miniature.

Dioramas

Some modellers enjoy putting their miniature police cars into scenes or "dioramas". American collector Monty McCord, for instance, has built a tiny Camel Cigarettes roadside hoarding. This has been attached to a baseboard covered in imitation grass (available from model shops). A police cruiser is parked behind the sign, awaiting unwary speedsters. Other diorama subjects might involve a police car outside a bank frontage, with miniature police figures sheltering behind the vehicle, or a traffic accident with police in attendance. The limits are boundless for ideas for dioramas.



A 1957 Ford Highway Patrol car sits in wait for speeding motorists behind an advertising hoarding in American IPA member Monty McCord's realistic diorama.



These three models made by Fun Ho are perhaps the only commercially made models of New Zealand Police vehicles. Although the shape of the Holden van is unrealistic, the colours and markings have followed the format of real police cars. Here you see the black, grey and white versions as used at different times by our police.

The Favourites

Amongst my fleet of nearly 100 police cars, I have a few favourites. A bright yellow and blue Russian traffic police minibus, a charming old 1930's Mercedes 170V of the German "Polizei", a chunky Citroen van used by the French police, and the once familiar black Holden used here — there are just some of the models I particularly like. Many countries are represented, ranging from tiny San Marino to Chile to Switzerland to Hong Kong. And many marques take their place: Citroen, Porsche, BMW, Volvo, Rover, Holden, Mercedes-Benz, Saab — the list goes on and on.



Perhaps one of the most detailed and realistic models in my collection is this little RAF van in Moscow Traffic Police colours. Made in Russia by Auto-USSR (Zapchaexport) this model has many features including opening doors and fully detailed interior.

Colours are multi and varied: black and white "skunk" cars of America or "Magpie" cars of France, bright green German police cars, yellow vehicles in the contrasting countries of Russia and South Africa, and bright red police cars in the small nations of Luxembourg and San Marina.



Two BMW patrol cars, one from Chile (left) and the other from Switzerland, are pictured here with the original Solido model on which both conversions were based. Photos supplied by the Chilean and Swiss police forces were used as reference to make these authentic miniatures.



A line-up of old timers: (left to right) Citroen van (France) by Tomica; Citroen 4CV (France) converted from a Heller model; Alfa Romeo 1900 (Italy) by Burago; Mercedes-Benz 170V (Germany) by Vitesse; and a '32 Ford A van (New York) converted from an Ertl model.



Trevor Morley's tin-plate prison van, made around 1925 by Wells O' London. This firm was started in 1919 by a Mr A. W. Wells and produced toys of various types until its takeover in 1965. The model has an ingenious coil spring motor that automatically engages when the van is placed on a hard surface. The front wheels can be placed in two settings for straight ahead or circular running.



I made these two Holdens by converting civilian models. The old black Holden was made from a Micro Models original, while the more modern Kingswood started off as a Tomica 'Mazda Roadpacer'. I am presently working on a New Zealand T-Ford prison van, and am also searching for some Commodore and Falcon models to turn into present-day police cars.

Can Lead to Terrific Friendships

I find the hobby immensely satisfying. Contact with follow modellers and photograph collectors around the world leads to terrific friendships. It's always nice to open the letter box and see, instead of bills, a letter with foreign stamps (or even better, a parcel! Collectors do trade models frequently). Once you find yourself studying movies and TV news reports, not for the stories, but for glimpses of police cars around the world, you know you're hooked!

Continued on next page

MONUMENTAL MASONS

W.R. FRASER LAWRENCE & CO

(Late Silvester & Co)

494 COLOMBO ST CHRISTCHURCH

P.C. Lawrence — Manager

Established Over 80 Years

Waimairi, Memorial Park and Ruru Lawn

Headstones, Cremation Plaques for Family Plots, Additional Lettering, Repair, Renovation and New Work in all Town and Country Cemetaries.

PHONE 60-627

FREE QUOTATIONS

VIDEO TAPES

- Wide selection of VHS and Beta.
- Stock changed fortnightly.
- Competitive rates.

NORTH CANTERBURY AUTO CENTRE

333 High Street, Rangiora. Tel. 6146.

Open 7 Days 7am-10pm

PROUD TO BE ASSOCIATED WITH THE NZ POLICE FORCE.

PAYAM indoor cricket

UNDER NEW MANAGEMENT

Organise A Team Now

New Winter Season Starting Soon

Teams wanted for week nights and Sunday Competition

Free introduction given to indoor cricket

INDIVIDUALS WHO WANT TO PLAY BUT CAN'T GET A TEAM TOGETHER

RING US!

162 Maces Road, Bromley

Phone 843-663 After hours 595-0$9

ENGLISH PARK MOTORS

153 Cranford Street. Phone: 559-103 Christchurch

- Friendly, Efficient Service
- Petrol/Oil
- Lubrication
- All Motor Repairs
- Steam Cleaning
- Trailer Hire

Prop: Mike Sadler

Mobil

SADLERS GARAGE LTD

34 Plynlimon Street Phone: 519-631 Christchurch

- Prompt, Personal Service
- Open 6 Days
- Trailer Hire
- Full Mechanical Repairs All Makes & Models

Prop: Mike Sadler

We Mail Overseas Using

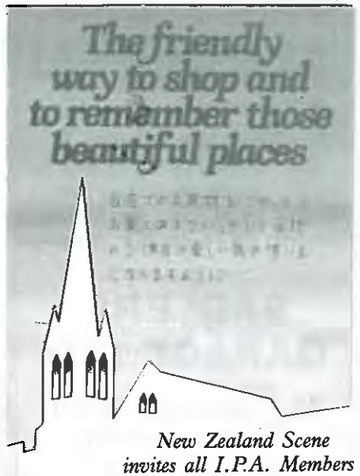
air NEW ZEALAND CARGO

NEW ZEALAND SCENE

Opal, Paua & NZ Jade Jewellery
Sheepskin Pelts & Rugs
100% NZ Wool Carpets
Handknit & Machine Knit Garments
Maori Carvings-Ponga ware
Opossum Apparel

We accept all major international credit cards and overseas currency.

Take Home More Than Just A Memory



New Zealand Scene invites all I.P.A. Members and visitors to drop in for 10% discount on all purchases.

NEW ZEALAND SCENE

PHONE: 61841
130 Armagh Street, Christchurch

Continued from previous page

Finally, a plea to you, the reader. If you're interested in this hobby please let me know. I can supply you with a list of over 200 commercially produced police models to whet your appetite. Perhaps we could even start our own informal club here? If you're not interested, but have some old battered police toys somewhere, maybe at the bottom of the kids' long out-grown toy box, I'd love to hear from you. I don't mind how scratched, chipped or wheel-less they are — they can always be restored. I would also be delighted to hear from foreign readers who would like to send photographs of their country's police cars — I can always supply a suitable trade in the way of similar material or shoulder-patches.

Acknowledgements: Malcolm Scott for most of the photos; Trevor Morley, Monty McCord and Barry Young for photos and information; Jacques Thibaut and Alfons Bluemmel for ideas.

Roly Hermans
P.O. Box 693,
Wellington



This Illinois State Police Dodge cruiser was made from a plastic kitset model of a "Dukes of Hazzard" sheriff's car. The yellow and brown markings came from a decal sheet manufactured by Fred Cady Design of Mount Prospect, Illinois. He also produces decals for several other American state police force cars. I can supply you his address if you are interested.

Baby to our Editor

Born to our intrepid editor at 21.43 hours on Wednesday, 20th August, 1986, a second son, Christopher Vincent Francis Reidy at National Women's Hospital in Auckland.

Weighed in at 10lb 3oz, he's got to be a starter as a future copper!

Congratulations Carole & Vincent



German Society Auckland

Thursday, 23 October, 1986

The president of the above society, Wolfgang Leonhardt, extends an invitation to members of the New Zealand Police to spend an evening at the Hyatt Kingsgate Hotel, Auckland with entertainment, good food and wine and with members of the German police who will have been visiting New Zealand for the I.P.A. Friendship Week. It would be appreciated if members who can provide a 3-5 minute sketch, be it of song, music, anecdote or what or those who would like to attend could contact Det. Sgt Garry Lambert (phone Ak 763-511 home) or constable Carole Reidy (phone Ak 411-8388 home) for further information. Tickets $23.00 single.

avago™

FUNDRAISING CARDS

Promotional tickets a speciality

Club fundraising cards



the BEST DEAL IN TOWN

Private Bag, Takapuna.
Phone: 444-3937

avago AGENTS:

LIONEL BAILEY
Christchurch 03 893-853

JOHN CALLAGHAN
Napier 070 432-598

TONY GRAINGER
B.O.P. 075 420-132

RON HOLDEN
Paraparaumu 058 71284

ALLAN RAMPTON
New Plymouth 067 85-484

CLIFF HRSTICH
Wellington 04 664 508

DON SPARROW
Dunedin 024 773-610

KEITH WARD
Waikato 071 274-605

ERIC WESTON
Whangarei 089 50-168



Beginners Guide to collecting Badges

By Derek E. Cantelo
The Badgers Den,
Fingerprint Office,
Auckland Central Police



One thing about the Editor of this Journal; She is nothing if not persistent. She does a great job on this little publication of ours, but boy when she gets a bee in her bonnet, look out. I finally succumbed . . . Write the article, Derek, then she will no longer be a thorn in your side!

I'm no expert on this subject anyway. I just like doing it. I detect a smirk on your face. I'm talking about collecting badges.

Many years ago, more than I care to recall, and after a particularly interesting visit to the Museum, I became aware that whenever visiting such places, I invariably ended up admiring the sections on display relating to badges, medals, flags, coats-of-arms, and anything else insignia related. Being a married man with a growing family, I had a vague notion that collecting such items might be considered by some to be a little childish. But then I figured it this way; if it was good enough for Museums, it was good enough for me. Fortunately, my wife agreed. It was more than likely this decision was going to cost me money.

The Ground Rules

But where to start? Who to see? What to collect? Where to go? Later I discovered these were questions asked by everyone embarking on a new hobby. A natural process of sorting out the priorities. At first I was only sure of two things; First the hobby must not make any large dents in the family budget. It was not going to be any pleasure or give me any sense of achievement if I was to be continually trying to justify spending money which would be better spent on a new pair of shoes! At this stage I was conscious that many of the items I had been admiring in various collector establishments were quite expensive! Secondly, I was quite sure that I wanted to collect Police badges to begin with, New Zealand Police badges in particular. And so without realising it I had established two ground rules which would form the basis of what has proved to be a very rewarding hobby.

Anybody contemplating for the first time, the possibility of building a collection, would be well advised to pay their local library a visit as a starting point no matter what the subject matter.

I have often heard the saying "It's all been done before", and you may be sure that if it has been done before someone has also written about it. Badge collecting is not very much different from any other collecting hobby, and many of the factors which control, say coin or medal collecting, affects badges in a similar way. If it is difficult to locate any books dealing specifically with your subject of interest, often passing references and other facts can be found in books dealing with such closely related items. In any event, the person who decides to put together a collection of badges would be prudent to approach the hobby by making some attempt to arm themselves with some basic knowledge of the badges first, and some clear objectives would avoid any nine day wonders.

The Importance of Contacts

I can well remember that it was a full two years between my decision to start collecting, and making my first purchase. I am not suggesting that all should follow such a tactic, but it does serve to emphasise that preparation is important. During this time I was busy reading everything I could lay my hands on relating to the subject matter and also building up my circle of contacts. Contacts are essential. The more people who know of your interest the better. At the risk of being thought of as a bore, you should never let an opportunity pass by without exploring the possibility that the person you met today might be able to assist you to locate that elusive item. The building of a fine collection is the combination of your physical efforts and the help of others spiced with a lot of LUCK. So friends, relations, and acquaintances, are going to become very important people.

Specialist collector clubs should not be overlooked as an important source of information and help. I am not aware of the existence of any such body in New Zealand which exists solely to serve the interests of badge collectors, although certainly such organisations do operate overseas. Australia, Canada, America, Great Britain and Germany, would be good examples. One of my sub-collections deals exclusively with the Helmet Plates of Great Britain, and although I have long since let my own membership lapse, I would advise any beginner to seek to join such a body. I received invaluable help through these organisations in the early stages and made many valued friendships.

In New Zealand we are reasonably well endowed with specialist collector shops, although to be fair, the majority of these tend to be located in Auckland. Again, though, these will prove to be an important source of information and supply. Often unusual finds can be made in secondhand or antique shops and local auction houses should not be overlooked either. All this will mean a lot of time and effort can be put into tracking down that special item you are looking for.

Swaps Box

In all probability, the most valuable source of supply of new items for your collection will come from making mutual exchanges with people who share your interest. This will almost certainly mean that some effort will have to be made to establish a "Swaps Box".

Not all of the badges you acquire by way of exchange will be with other badge collectors and in the process of building your network of contacts it is important to take cognisance of the special interests of others. If you do not establish the nature of their "Achilles Heel", it is unlikely that you will have anything with which to tempt them when they have something to offer you for your own collection. Believe me, it is possible in these circumstances to make some bizarre arrangements. Some years ago, I discovered during a chance conversation with a local Fireman, that he was the owner of a couple of badges I wished to acquire. No matter how I approached the problem, he wasn't very keen to part with them. He didn't want to sell them, and neither did I have anything in my swaps collection with which to tempt him. I subsequently came across him several times after that first meeting, and finally he disclosed to me that he had always wanted to date a Policewoman! You might imagine that I lost no time in making arrangements for a blind date for this gentleman. The rate of exchange being two badges for one date.

To this day I do not know who got the best deal. The Policewoman, the Fireman or me. However, what I do know is that I still have the badges, and what's more they have almost certainly increased in value!

Continued on next page

WAIAU HOTEL
NORTH CANTERBURY
Proprietors Les & Fay Nawisielski...
...Invite all members of our Police Association to call in when passing for a friendly chat and service.
We cater for all types of Functions and all types of thirsts — with our Wholesale and Retail Wines Spirits and Ales
Our Restaurant
THE TERAKO FAMILY RESTAURANT
is open Friday 7-9pm...For Steaks & Salads
Saturdays 6-9pm...For Full A-la-Carte Menu
— PLUS —
Very Good Accommodation at Excellent Prices
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community over the last 100 years

CHINESE CUISINE
WIN SUN
FULLY LICENSED RESTAURANT
OPEN 7 DAYS FOR LUNCH AND DINNER
Try our delicious Smorgasbord Lunches
12pm — 2pm Bookings Advisable
COCKTAIL BAR
AUTHENTIC CHINESE CUISINE
OUR CHEFS SPECIALTY
- Roast Peking Duckling
- Winsun Chicken
- Chicken in Lemon Sauce
- Spiced Whole Green Prawn
- Fillet Mignon, Cantonese Style Served Sizzling on Plate

194 Papanui Road, First Floor
(Opposite Merivale Mall)
Phone 559-288 or 528-506

SPONSORED IN RECOGNITION OF ALL THE FINE WORK DONE BY THE POLICE OVER THE LAST 100 YEARS
See our range of
SPORTS GOODS, OUTDOOR FURNITURE and CAMPING EQUIPMENT
We also carry Hardware and are Rockgas Agents
TENTS AND SLEEPING BAGS
Also Sheepskin Products, Swandri Jackets, B.B.Q's and Gas Bottles
Call in and see us at our Branches in...
★ TIMARU
★ WAIMATE
★ TEMUKA
★ FAIRLIE
★ GERALDINE
Wrightson NMA Ltd.

The Restaurant with the Breathtaking View
THE THREE CROWNED HERRINGS
Morning and Afternoon Teas
Luncheon and Dinner BYO
— BOOKINGS ESSENTIAL —
9 Governors Bay Road, Cass Bay
only nine miles from the Square
PHONE LYTTELTON (28) 8863
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community over the last 100 years

Continued from previous page

To Specialise

While it is an excellent idea to have access to a wide variety of items which are available for exchanges, it is important to be more selective when it comes to your own collection. For a collection to have any meaning it needs a sense of direction. To this end, I strongly advise an early decision as to the nature of the item which interests you most. If this proposition is expanded upon it soon becomes obvious that the options are numerous. You may choose to specialise in metal or cloth badges, headdress or breast badges, badges of rank, or badges worn only on the lapel; woven, or bullion wire badges; commemorative badges, sports or school badges, car badges, and so on. The options are countless. The decision is yours. I do urge you, though, to make a conscious choice favouring one or two at the expense of others, and then obtain a reference book.

As your collection grows, it is inevitable that sooner or later you will want to show them to others, or people will request to see them. In all probability these people will ask you questions regarding some items and it can be embarrasing for you if no attempt has been made to establish any background material. Normally such enquiries will only be quite basic and will relate to age, use and origin. Normally your own natural interest will enable you to field these enquiries with a fair degree of accuracy. However, should any difficulty be experienced during the formative months, close inspection will disclose that many badges have an inbuilt directory.

Thoughts on Dating a Badge

Dating a badge can take many forms and this task is made much easier if the badge is Military or Police because the great majority of such items are invariably surmounted by a crown of one kind or another, while many other badges such as Commemorative badges, school badges and sports badges often carry a date in any case.

The crown surmounting a badge can take many forms, depending upon its country of origin. In fact a quick reference to any book dealing with heraldry, will reveal a large variety of crown in relation to British royalty. However, the majority of badges which bear a crown relating to the British Monarchy will almost certainly carry one of three basic designs. While the design of this crown will not necessarily date an item with great accuracy, in most cases it will serve as a guide with regards to the likely decade in which the item was used and coupled with other information which may be available to you, even greater accuracy may be possible.

It is very important to be able to recognise these different crowns, because it will give an early indication as to the likely age and therefore desirability of an item. Unless you are extremely fortunate, the earliest form of crown which the new collector is likely to be confronted with is generally referred to as a *Victorian Crown.*



This is a representation of the crown of the then reigning monarch, Queen Victoria. Queen Victoria reigned for over 60 years, to 1901. It was during this period that Britain expanded and consolidated much of her now diminished Empire. Her Armed Forces played a major role here and as a consequence a vast array of military badge material is still in existence from this period even though collectors are busy competing with each other for similar items.

After Queen Victoria's demise in 1901, an event recognised as one of the saddest in Britain's history, the crown surmounting badges and the Monarch effigy on medals, etc, was changed. It is referred to these days as a *Kings Crown.*



This crown remained in use during the reign of both King Edward VII, and Edward VIII. There are in existence some examples of different items, including badges which were produced for Edward VIII who reigned for a year before abdicating.

It should be noted that by and large these items can be very collectable. The Kings Crown continued to be used through the reign of George V and ceased to represent the reigning Monarchy with the demise of George VI.

It is interesting to note that there is no interruption of Royal line, between the death of one reigning Monarch and the accession of another. Immediately after the death of a Monarch an accession Council issues a proclamation on behalf of the new Monarch thereby ensuring royal continuity.

Our currently reigning Monarch, Queen Elizabeth II, came to the throne in 1952. Once again at this point in time, the crown surmounting items, was changed, and these days is known as the St Edwards Crown, or more commonly referred to as a *Queens Crown.*



Officially, since 1952, any badge, medal or other item, surmounted by a crown meant to represent the currently reigning Monarch, should be a Queens Crown. In practice though, it often takes years to achieve this. Clearly it would not be a simple task, to change, produce, and distribute all the hundreds of thousands of badges, medals, flags, and Coats of Arms etc, from day one of a Monarch's new reign.

There are many other features which might assist you to age a badge and these might include *the quality of the item.* As a general rule only, badges and medals which have been produced in latter years do not have the quality of finish of fifty years ago and more. *The nature of the metal* in which the item has been produced must be somewhat responsible as brass, white metal, gold, and silver were the most commonly used metals in days gone by. These days a whole host of materials are employed none of which appear to have the same quality or durability. The circumstances under which an item is located, together with any alleged history, can be used as good guidelines also, although if the item in question does not come from its original owner, it is as well to have reservations about these details until confirmation is obtained from other sources.

Never believe that you know all there is to know about the insignia of any particular organisation, regiment, or force. I can guarantee that just when you thought you had it beaten another variation will arrive on the scene.

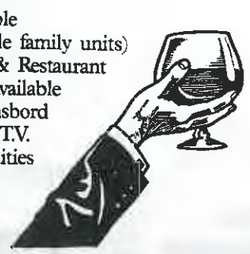
Continued on next page

RECREATION HOTEL

68 HIGH ST, GREYMOUTH PH (027) 5154
TELEX 4361



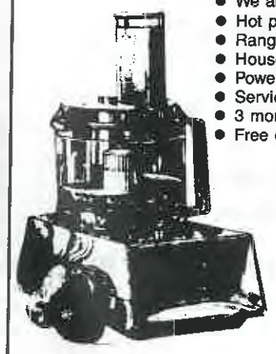
- ☐ 30 units available (Twin & Double family units)
- ☐ Dining Room & Restaurant
- ☐ Bar Lunches Available
- ☐ Sunday Smorgasbord
- ☐ Phone, Colour T.V. tea-making facilities



DINERS, AMEX
BANKCARD, VISA

APPLIANCE REPAIR CENTRES

For the best small appliance repair service in Nelson and your assurance of a job well done.



- We are a whiz at kitchen Whizzes
- Hot points
- Range repairs
- House calls and other electrical maintenance and wiring
- Power tools a speciality
- Servicing all domestic and commercial appliances
- 3 months warranty on repairs
- Free electric blanket checks

So call in now to:

Appliance Repair Centres

36 Gloucester St, Nelson
Phone Nelson 88-738
Cambridge St, (Carpark) Richmond.
Phone Richmond 6317



The simple reality of money management

LINK
POST OFFICE SAVINGS BANK
Account

Continued from previous page

Scarce and Rare

The scarcity, condition, age and availability of a badge may affect its value or desirability.

I would be the first to concede that collecting badges, or indeed any other item of interest, is more expensive now than in earlier years. To balance this though, I do feel that an increase in collector interest has made it easier to acquire some items which might have previously been thought of as scarce. At this point it could be worth exploring the term "scarce" in relation to badges, because when making a purchase of anything in which scarcity is a factor to be considered, it will affect not only its market value but will also create an atmosphere which will put the prospective purchaser under more pressure to become its owner. The desire to become the owner of an item which is alleged to be scarce, or even rare, can become a compelling ingredient to buy or strike a deal. The wise collector maintains a sensible system of checks and balances to help themselves avoid this pitfall.

It may well be that a badge you are interested in acquiring is indeed scarce. In this case it will almost certainly have an established high market value. But what you must ask yourself is this. "Do I need it?" "Can I afford it?" Most importantly of all, "Can I wait?" During the early days of forming a collection I cannot put sufficient emphasis on the importance of this last question. Any established collector will tell you that patience, or the ability to wait, is an essential virtue which the new collector must endeavour to *cultivate*. How is it possible to establish whether or not an item is scarce? Obviously experience plays a major role here and since the newcomer lacks this it will be necessary to rely on information gleened from books at your local library, other collectors, any specialised collecting clubs, or other sources which had some credibility. Although the vendor of a badge considered to be scarce may well be considered to be honest and reliable, which they most often are, it is probable that a bias will exist tending to support the highest market value. In the end though, you have to make that decision.

I believe there is a real difference between the terms "scarce" and "rare", and often vendors of badges unwittingly confuse the two. I have formulated my own interpretation of these terms based on experience. Most badges which are difficult to acquire will fall into the category of scarce. They can be scarce for a number of reasons. If it can be established that many thousands of examples of a badge were produced but few ever appear on the market, or become available to the collector, I believe that badge to be scarce. It may be scarce because much of the original stock lies undiscovered on a warehouse shelf. It may be that the majority of examples of that particular badge still lie in the bottoms of drawers and backs of cupboards unwanted, or unnoticed. Sometimes, for a number of reasons, a numerically strong example of a badge will prove particularly popular with collectors making its availability difficult. This will often occur with badges of elite forces. In a case such as this it can be proved the badge is not rare, but it will certainly be scarce. For me a badge becomes rare when it can be established without doubt that few example were ever produced in the first instance, or proven that the majority of examples were destroyed subsequent to production. The fact is that scarce badges will frequently be referred to as rare.

The pitfall to avoid here then, is to be able to tell the difference between the two and to accurately assess your chances of being able to acquire the item later. Experience has shown me that no matter how scarce I believed a badge to be other examples have almost invariably become available to me at a later date, even though I might have waited some years! A "rare" badge once missed "rarely" presents itself again . . .

A Worthwhile Hobby

Hopefully, in this short space, I might have been able to convince some amongst the readers that here is a worthwhile hobby. Something which only needs your attention when opportunity presents itself, and yet is equally capable of withstanding any amount of attention without exhausting options for the really keen collector. Experience has shown me that the hobby is capable of leading the interested person into previously uncharted waters, as in my own case where I am now involved not only with badges, but Hats, Edged weapons, Antique arms, and Antiques in general!!

Finally, if I can answer any outstanding questions I may have raised, if any current or budding collector feels I can assist in any way, please feel free to contact me and I will do my best to assist with any problems being experienced. ■



Copyright reserved by Author.

MACMILLAN POTTERY & GALLERY

Diana & Howard MacMillan

79 Point Road, Monaco, Stoke, Nelson.

PHONE NN 76-972

Sponsored for the fine work that the Police have done over the last 100 years

UNDER NEW MANAGEMENT

BRYCE and LINDA LEADER

Fresh Fields Restaurant

WOOLSTON W.M.C.

43 HARGOOD ST., WOOLSTON

HOURS:
Wed-Thurs 6.00-8.30pm;
Fri-Sat 6.00-10.00pm;
SMORGASBORD
Sunday 6.00-8.15pm

RESERVATIONS ADVISABLE PHONE 897-039 EXTENSION 74

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

STATE POLICE N.MEX.

SANTA FE POLICE N.M.

ANTIQUES AND CAMPAIGNS

ANTIQUE MARKET.
468A MANUKAU ROAD
GREENLANE
Specialists in Militaria

We BUY. SELL. TRADE in Antiques and collectables including
POLICE. FIRE. MILITARY.
Badges, Medals, Swords, Bayonets, Souvenirs, etc.
PH. 603. 115.

With your ENERGY and ours we can both go far

USE ELECTRICITY WISELY

33% of all electrical accidents result from contact with electric power lines.

USE ELECTRICITY WISELY

Live safely with electricity

- ★ Don't touch or go near any fallen power line.
- ★ Never climb pylons or power poles for any reason.
- ★ Beware of power lines over roofs and through trees.
- ★ Keep kites and line-controlled model aircraft away from power lines.

Drive safely with electricity

- ★ Beware of overhead lines when towing or handling long objects — boat masts, farm machinery, tall radio aerials, pipes, ladders, etc.
- ★ Observe the specified clearances between cranes or other machines when operating near live overhead electric lines.
- ★ When moving an over-height load notify the appropriate supply authority.

CONTACT COULD BE FATAL

Inserted in the interests of electrical safety and
In appreciation of 100 years of service
by the N.Z. Police Force

Central Canterbury Electric Power Board
Port Hills Energy Authority
Riccarton Electrical Power Supply
Timaru M.E.D.
Nelson City Council Power Supply
Marlborough Electric Power Board
North Canterbury Electric Power Board
Kaiapoi Borough Council

EXCLUSIVE Part II

Operation Rainbow

by Serendipity

"Copyright:
Not to be reproduced in whole or in part without the express permission of the Editor."

Foreword

Many New Zealanders have remarked, "The French under-estimated the efficiency of our police."

I say that is giving them more credit than they are due. It is this writer's belief that they never even considered the possibility of encountering our police. Such was their arrogance.

If the French Secret Service cannot successfully get away undetected with sinking an unarmed boat in a friendly port of an unsuspecting country, how then would they fare in war time conditions in a hostile environment?

To add to their shame, they were discovered and forced to admit their guilt to the rest of the world, by ordinary policemen. Ordinary in the sense that the New Zealand Police, for the most part were untrained, ill-equipped, not supported and restricted by their country's laws to deal with terrorism. Neither were they experienced, for never before had terrorism cast its cowardly shadow upon our land.

It is true that the French sunk the Rainbow Warrior. But at what price to themselves? They made criminals of their agents, brought dishonour to their people, soured relations with a friendly country, and gave the Greenpeace organisation unprecedented publicity and world sympathy. No amount of reparation will erase the memory of the atrocity. The crime perpetrated against the peace organisation will, it is hoped, remain a stain upon the French conscience forever.

Our Persuasive Editor

When our beloved editor asked me to write the second part of this article, I expressed doubt. The subject of the Rainbow Warrior Investigation had, at first, been a plump beast upon which the world media had gorged. It then was reduced to a skeleton by local journalists. Enterprising writers had gathered up the bones and ground them into books. What remained? Nothing more than a spiritual residue giving little nourishment to leech-like reporters. The population had been saturated. There was nothing more to tell. I thought I was "off the hook" until Carole switched on her fatal charm and looked at me with pleading eyes (that no gentleman could resist) and said, "I don't want to hear excuses, surely you can write something of interest, to policemen."

She would not take "no" for an answer, and set about instructing me when the article had to be finished.

Being of faint heart I slunk away and put pen and paper into furious activity.

Rather than wade laboriously through each phase of the enquiry, I have chosen to skim lightly across, pecking at what I hope will prove morsels of interest.

Humour Has Its Place

Those of us whose occupations revolve around the seamy side of life use humour like cushions so as not to get bruised. I was reminded of this one day when I went to Paremoremo Prison. My purpose was to see Alain Mafart who had just received a 10-year prison sentence for his part in the bombing of the Rainbow Warrior. I arrived at the prison and encountered a guard with an overwhelming capacity for humour. He was on duty at the reception office.

"Come to see the Frog, eh?" The fat quivered around the jowls of the prison guard as he spoke. This appellation (normally reserved for certain amphibious dwellers of the swamp world) was conferred on Mafart without malice. It had been a frustrating day and his vain attempt at witticism failed to stir me. The guard was a balloon-shaped man with a beer jolly face. He wore a perpetual smile and laughed at anything and everything. Before unleashing a bolt of humour he manifested certain symptoms. First he took a series of gasps, his face became a little swelled, and his cheeks developed a crimson flush. All in all he was an amusing individual. Quite a triumph for public relations I thought.

He had barely recovered from his reference to the Frog when I could see a slight swelling. He was lining up for another gem. "I only want to see him for a while," I said, and at the same time produced my Police I.D. card. His face became puffed and reddened and he said, "Take all day. He knows we are having snails for tea. He won't be going anywhere." This sent him right off. He lapsed into convulsions of laughter from which I feared he might not recover. He then indicated the visitor's book and said, "Give us your autograph monsieur." The word "monsieur" was emphasised without the pre-accompanying symptoms of humour and tears rushed to his eyes, whereupon he smothered his face in a voluminous handkerchief. Humour will be the death of him I thought as he went into a choking fit. This delayed his getting up from his chair. He then reached out, picked up a telephone, dialled, tried to compose himself a little, and spoke to somebody within the prison. He came out with, "The Police are here, they want to see James Bond." This destroyed him and he went off into raptures. I found myself growing a little impatient. Sensing my intolerance he finally manoeuvred his bulk out of the chair. He led me over to a grill door giving entrance to the prison. I thought this master of wit had exhausted himself when a puffiness in his cheeks signified another brewing. I cringed waiting for it.

"You can't get lost. If ya do, just follow the garlic fumes." Out it came, he was helpless. Half hanging onto the grill in the door he writhed in mirth. Sobbing with laughter he opened the door. I entered and started to walk down a flight of stairs. I then heard a gasping. Looking up I spied his face fully inflated. He then let out with "Au revoir, au revoir."

Mafart's New Home

I reached the bottom of the stairs and before me stretched a long, wide corridor. The corridor was spotless and devoid of anything other than barred windows. Shadows of the bars were thrown in dark lines at my feet as I walked. A division cut the corridor in two. It was a steel structure which spanned from wall to wall and from floor to ceiling. The only way through was to enter a barred cage that had sliding doors. This was situated in the centre. As if by magic, as I approached the small caged area a sliding door on my side of the corridor opened. This permitted me to enter.

I did this with some apprehension for there was nobody around and I felt strangely alone. No sooner was I inside than the opposing door leading to the other side of the corridor opened. I quickly stepped out of the barred confinement and walked along the new stretch of corridor. I had an uncanny awareness that I was being observed.

After some distance I reached the end of the corridor. More bars formed a wall and behind this I could see a small office. Glass so thick that it seemed tinted formed a window in front of the office and I could just make out the outlines of a prison officer. A barred door slid open allowing me to leave the corridor. I then met up with a guard who was quite the opposite to his humorous plump colleague above. He looked at me with lifeless eyes sunk well back in his head. He had a constant squint as though light bothered him, and I formed the impression he seldom ventured that close to the surface. He was thin

Continued on next page

ARTHUR PAINE REMOVALS

SPECIALISTS IN HOUSEHOLD REMOVALS

★ Antique Furniture
★ Grand and Upright Pianos
★ Packing and Storage

FOR AN EXPERT REMOVAL...
...AT COMPETITIVE RATES...TRY US

ARTHUR PAINE LIMITED
PHONE CHRISTCHURCH 69-386
After Hours Christchurch 228-361

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done over the last 100 years

BEATSON MOTORS LIMITED

961 Colombo Street
Phone Christchurch 68-954 or 64-163

OPEN 6 DAYS
Mon-Fri 7.30am to 6.00pm
Saturday 9.00am to 5.00pm

★ Motor Vehicle Repairs
★ Wheel Alignment ★ Puncture Repairs
Prompt, Efficient Service

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

Crescent Furnishings Ltd

456 Colombo Street

COMPLETE HOME ADVICE SERVICE

Specialists in...

...Contract Soft Furnishings for Hotels, Motels and Offices

Write or Phone for a *FREE* Quote

Phone Christchurch 62-490

Sponsored in Recognition of All the Fine Work Done by the Police over the last 100 years

PLASTIC COATINGS LTD

Wireworkers and Manufacturers of Plastic Coated Wire Display Units, Shelves, Racks, Display baskets and

PLASCO Wirewares

Plastic Coaters of All Metal Products

Cnr. Cass and Orbell Streets
Sydenham, Christchurch

PHONE THE SPECIALISTS CHRISTCHURCH 63-389

Continued from previous page

and sickly and very much, I thought, in want of sunshine and good food. His hair resembled a clump of dead grass, stringy and ready to fall out. He had grey lips that drooped and he rolled off them a sluggish sound which seemed to say, "This way." A terrible fear crept into me that perhaps he had already died and that it was just his nerves keeping him moving.

We walked through a maze of corridors. Countless gates made of steel bars opened and shut automatically. Electronic eyes observed our passage. Although we had not gone down a level, I felt like we were in the very bowels of the prison. Mad laughter echoed through the air. Those who inhabited this frightening world revealed themselves. Large muscular inmates attired in prison garb were being herded towards me. My cadaverous friend seemed undaunted. The prison guard shepherding them was equally as big as they were and he sported a nose a little corrugated from past encounters. The inmates had hideous tattoos covering their arms and these got more dense towards their hands. It was as if they had dipped them in a pot of bluey-black paint. Their faces, also tattooed, looked a little like the pages of a comic book. Their eyes twinkled with the dull ignorance of a primate not yet human. They gave me a snarl as they drifted by. A wave of unintelligible gibberish hit me in the back. Only the word "pig" was recogniseable. My chaperon, who I thought was about to engage me in our first conversation, burped out the words, "Mongrel Mob", and he indicated the backs of the threatening hulks that had just passed by.

Chat with Major Mafart

As a policeman, having to deal with the sort of human aberrations that I had just witnessed was not an uncommon occurrence. However, to find such a concentration of them was a little unsettling and I immediately thought of Mafart. His crime had earned him 10 years. Imprisonment was one thing, but being forced to co-exist in close proximity with the very dregs of humanity, was quite another.

At last, having walked through a maze of corridors regularly interrupted by electronically operated gates, we arrived at a room. In the room was a table and two chairs. I entered and waited for a short time. Then he appeared. Clad in prison garb he beamed me a smile. He looked more humble and timid than I last remembered him. Compared to the other inhabitants of this cheerless place he looked, at first glance, to be nothing more than an innocent schoolboy. He was of light build, constructed more for speed than strength. His face had angular features and was covered with clear skin. A more intense study of his face revealed something else. He had a real presence. His eyes were his most interesting feature. They were sharp and missed nothing. They mirrored an intelligence that kept you under observation constantly. He spoke with his eyes. They narrowed and grew small on occasion, indicating an unwillingness to discuss a certain topic.



Major Alain Mafart
(Photograph is copyright)

His face would have been considered attractive but his features were marred by a scar which deformed the top of his nose. It took the form of a shallow furrow which ran from the left of the bridge of his nose up past the centre of his eyebrows to the beginning of his forehead. If his head had been at the right angle a bullet could have inflicted the impression. He had always maintained that the scar had been the result of an operation for cancer. Enquiries made in Europe indicated that this was not true.

He had a debonair smile which he could switch on and off at will. His lips were thin and pressed together, as though they were constantly on guard against loose talk. He had a strong chin, small ears, and straight hair, cut short. He was not a macho type, and seemed suited to occupations where brains rather than brawn were required. He was bright, likeable and a challenge to any policeman who thought he could unravel him.

I asked him a number of questions about his general welfare and his answers indicated he was content. He seemed optimistic that it would not be too long before he would be released. I told him that I did not share his optimism, as our Prime Minister had assured the New Zealand people that no deals would be struck and politics would not interfere with the course of justice. Mafart did not seem discouraged and he told me that although he would not be out of jail before that Christmas (1985), he would definitely be out before Christmas 1986. To maintain a friendly atmosphere I told him that I hoped, for his sake, that he was right.

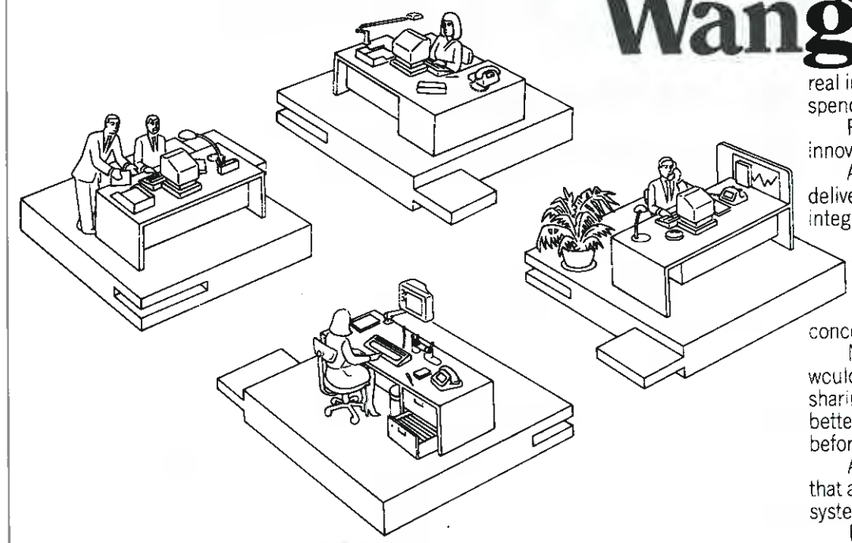
The sinking of the Rainbow Warrior was a touchy subject and I approached it with some caution. His eyes narrowed and I asked no direct questions but just hovered around the subject. He was quick to tell me that 1985 had been a very bad year. I thought that was an understatement. He spoke it without humorous emphasis, and went on to explain that earlier that year many of his friends had died. He claimed to have attended many funerals. During the preparation and the actual execution of the bombing of the Rainbow Warrior, he said everything went wrong. To quote his own words, "So many things went wrong, more than you will ever know."

I resisted the temptation to probe too deeply but I did ask him a question that had always burned in my mind. I could never understand why he and Prieur had not taken the Newmans rental van directly to the airport on 12 July 1985. Had they done so they would have been able to board an aeroplane and fly out of New Zealand. At that early stage of the enquiry the significance of the Turenge couple had not been realised. Rightly or wrongly the passage of foreigners out of New Zealand at that time was not being closely monitored. I asked Mafart that very question and he replied "We thought you had blocked the airport." I told him that we had not but he did not believe me. He showed more surprise at that statement than at anything I had previously said to him. He just did not believe me.

It has been suggested that the reason the Turenge couple returned their rental van was in order to retrieve the deposit money. If this was true then their greed was far greater than their perception of the risk involved. It has always been a mystery that if they truly believed we had blocked the airport, then they must have also believed that we were looking specifically for them. It naturally follows that they should have realised we would have alerted the rental company to inform the police the minute they made an appearance. If they were cautious enough not to go near the airport, then why did they not exercise the same caution by simply abandoning the vehicle, thus eliminating the risk of being located? It will probably remain an unanswered question.

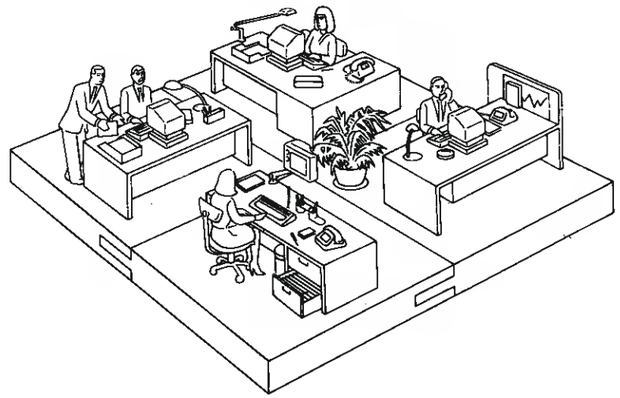
Continued on next page

Today the favourite computer game is follow the leader.



Other computer companies look at the office and only see the pieces of the puzzle.

But Wang, leader in office automation, sees how all the pieces fit together to give one solution that fits everyone's needs.



* That's the conclusion of a survey published in Fortune Magazine.
A survey based on the opinions of people who work for America's top 1000 companies.
Those people named Wang the most innovative computer company in America.

Wang. In any business there are those who lead and those who follow.

Those who are the real innovators and those who spend their time trying to catch up.

Right now, when it comes to innovation, the company is Wang.*

As far back as 1979 Wang delivered the industry's first integrated office system.

It was a system that would make Wang the most imitated company of all.

Behind it was a unique concept.

Make a range of products that would integrate into a total system, sharing information, managing it better and in more ways than ever before.

And, importantly, make sure that as a business grows the system will grow right along with it.

Painlessly.

Wang saw, that with the right products working together in this way, there would be the right environment for a smoothly run, more productive office.

A more profitable business for the customer.

Today a lot of other companies have seen how successful that concept has been.

Look at Wang's phenomenal growth rate.

So whether they call it integrated systems or office automation, or even if they seem to be heading in the right direction.

They're still only following the leader.

WANG
The Office Automation Computer People.

Wang Computer Ltd. Call in: Auckland (09) 796-372; Hamilton (071) 394-258; Palmerston North (063) 72-803; Wellington (04) 844-105; Christchurch (03) 794-720.

YOU ARE TRAINED FOR DISASTERS

...ARE YOU PREPARED FOR YOUR OWN SURVIVAL?

1 Do you know your local civil defence organisation?

2 Do you have a call-out system?

3 Do you understand the threat to your community?

4 Do you know the survival instructions at the back of the phone book?

5 Do you promote survival to your family and friends?

If not, get in touch with the Civil Defence people at your local Council Office NOW.

CD CIVIL DEFENCE **Civil Defence needs your help**

Ministry of Civil Defence

The ministry of Civil Defence would like to congratulate the N.Z. Police Force on their centennary. They would also like to thank the N.Z. Police Force for help & co-operation in the past and look forward to a continued amicable association in the years ahead.

Continued from previous page

He found the suggestion that mercenaries may try and spring him from jail amusing. He had read it in the newspapers and heard it on the radio and he assured me that it would not happen. He said that if he was in a unfriendly country (and he mentioned Libya), attempts probably would be made to try and break him out of jail. He did not go into the specifics of it, but mentioned that hostages would be taken, and that at least four would be shot to impress upon the authorities that they were serious. With his index finger and thumb he made a shooting motion and seemed intrigued with the idea.

After we exhausted topics that he wanted to talk about, I terminated my visit. As we both stood up I said to him, "So you can't see yourself being here for very long? With a confident smile he said, "I will be going home before Christmas 1986." I had good reason to remember those words.

From Prison to Exile

They called it Lange's biggest gamble. New Zealand could not sustain a cold war with the French. Any attempts to do so would spell certain disaster for trade relations in Europe. A strong warning came from European leaders to mend the rift and quickly. In addition, New Zealand had obligations under the United National Charter to act in good faith to settle any international disputes by peaceful means. The Deputy Prime Minister Mr Palmer explained it further by saying, "The Charter also requires that states in dispute with each other seek a solution, first of all by negotiation and then, if necessary, by other means, including enquiry, mediation, conciliation, and arbitration." Controversy raged throughout the land when the New Zealand Government indicated a willingness to take part in international arbitration over the Rainbow Warrior dispute. It was stated that the Government had taken what could be one of the most decisive gambles of its parliamentary term. It was agreed the Secretay General of the United Nations, Javier Perez de Cuellar, should be the Arbitrator. His ruling is now history. The agents were to be deported from New Zealand and spend a period of three years on Hao Atoll, a French territory in the South Pacific. France was to make reparation to New Zealand by paying the sum of 13 million dollars.

The agents were to be deported from New Zealand on 23 July 1986 by the R.N.Z.A.F. Traditionally, the arresting officer effects the escort, and so Detective Constable Robyn Borrie (Otahuhu) and I were the officers chosen.

Dominique Prieur was to be released from Christchurch Women's prison during the early hours of 23 July 1986 and taken to the R.N.Z.A.F. Base at Wigram, where she and her escort were to board an airforce Friendship aircraft bound for Whenuapai airbase in Auckland. The French Ambassador to New Zealand had requested that he accompany Prieur on the trip to Auckland. Major Alain Mafart was to be escorted from Paremoremo Prison to Whenuapai airforce base. On the arrival of the Friendship aircraft from Christchurch, both agents were to be escorted to an R.N.Z.A.F. Orion aircraft and flown to Wallis Island. It would then be the responsibility of the French to convey both agents to the Hao Atoll.

The Journey

As I relate the extradition journey, the reader will encounter a prolixity of purple prose, a sure mark of the amateur eager to take his first flight into journalism. Should I plummet from the skies of literature, I promise to parachute back to obscurity, never to burden the reader again.

Alain Turenge (exposed spy) cast off his shackles as he walked from New Zealand's maximum security prison, his freedon just hours away. It was 0200 hours on Wednesday 23 July 1986. It was cold, bitterly cold. The air was armed with clusters of needles assailing warm flesh with numbing effect.

The prison superintendent, his old bones near frozen with the chill, stumbled along in an effort to keep up with his infamous guest. He was unaccustomed to being up at such an hour and he was suffering. Turenge reached the car far ahead of the Superintendent. I grinned at him. He ignored me. The Superintendent arrived breathless, jets of fog streaming from his nostrils like some irascible dragon. Turenge got into the back seat of the police car with invitation.

I leaned in to look at him, but he was gone. Sitting in his place was Major Alain Mafart, agent for the D.G.S.E. I had witnessed a remarkable transition. The Frenchman was no longer a convicted criminal but a military officer highly prized by the French. There he sat, like some dignitary waiting to be chauffeur driven. He noticed me for the first time and said, "Hello monsieur." His voice was without emotion.

"Alain, it's good to see you again," I said with exaggerated unction Mafart gave me a schoolboy grin. He had never been fooled by my sugary demeanour. He had seen it for what it was, a facade from behind which I operated. Detective Sergeant Morris greeted him with a debonair smile. We drove away. Our destination, military airbase at Whenuapai.

Press on our Tail

In an effort to evade the media hot on our scent, we travelled the back roads to Whenuapai. Reputedly some newspapers were willing to pay up to $8000 for a single photograph of the agents being transported. The lights of another vehicle appeared behind us. It was gaining fast. The winding gravel roads were hard to negotiate at speed. Patches of fog hindered vision. A sudden turn of the road caused our vehicle to skid and for a moment we lost control. Mafart did not flinch. The Superintendent stiffened with fright, but quickly regained his composure and adjusted the spectacles that had fallen to the top of his nose as his head had catapulted forward. Morris looked at me askance with an expression that seemed to say, "that was close." We continued cautiously. The distance between us and the vehicle behind shortened. On reaching a tar-seal road we were able to increase speed. The luminous eyes behind slowly fell back, but with the occasional twinkle continued to observe at a distance.

The security gates of Whenuapai Airbase came into sight. Reporters and photographers, heavily clothed, buzzed around the entrance. They spotted our vehicle. We ran the gauntlet amidst the exploding flashbulbs. Squeals of disappointment rung out from the throng. They had braved the early morning cold for nothing.

A distant roar of aircraft engines filled the air. We drove alongside an immense aircraft hangar and stopped. We all got out and entered the arch-shaped building. We found warmth in a small office. We all crowded in. A number of airforce people were present as well as Detective Superintendent Galbraith and Detective Senior Sergeant Weeks. We were soon joined by Gerard Curry, Mafart's defence counsel in New Zealand.

I had not seen Mafart for many months and in that lighted room I was able to observe him closely. A spy is an animal seldom trapped, and his rarity makes him a specimen worthy of study. Mafart had always been an enigma to me. I regarded him as a walking paradox. He could never give me an explanation for speaking in an American accent when in fact he was a Frenchman born. His body was disfigured with two hideous scars that bespoke of some past near brush with death. He claimed to enjoy the study of whales and said he had journeyed to the Californian coast to observe their migratory habits. And yet he had struck a cruel blow at the very organisation that served to protect that endangered species of the deep. He allegedly learned to play the bagpipes in jail. There he was that night, looking a little incongruous, dressed in a sports jacket that had a very distinctive tartan pattern. Was this worn for Detective Superintendent Galbraith's benefit, I wondered? Most of all he was a spy. Apart from the memoranda that life had notched upon his body, he revealed nothing of himself. He seemed encapsulated in a sphere of self control that emitted no light. Despite his equanimity I often suspected a simmering petulance that never quite reached the boil.

How well did he cope with life in jail? How did he survive rubbing shoulders with some of the most frightening criminals in our society? He gave no outward appearance of having suffered. If anything, prison life seemed to have an agreeable affect upon him. A story had filtered out of the jail that suggested Mafart had given unarmed combat lessons to inmates. One day in the prison yard four thugs took a liking to Mafart's watch and took steps to relieve him of it. By all accounts the watch was never in danger of leaving its owner's wrist. He rewarded the thugs for their efforts by putting them through an enforced routine of acrobatics, where in the final phase they were seen to make headlong dives into

Continued on next page

Continued from previous page

the ground. It was reported that no further attempts were made on Mafart's watch. The inmates set to flight perhaps consoled themselves with the thought that a watch was a grim reminder of the time, and time was a wealth they all shared.

Suddenly two immigration cards were produced. Both Mafart and myself were expected to fill them out. A chuckle ran around the room as those present contemplated the sort of questions the cards posed, for example "purpose of your visit to New Zealand." With a humorous grin Mafart ticked the box marked "holiday."

Agents unite and bid New Zealand Farewell

A wandering red light in the sky indicated the arrival of the Friendship. The plane left the darkness, skimmed to a halt on the runway, and slowly approached the hangar with a roar that deafened us all. Dominique Prieur accompanied by Detective Borrie and the French Ambassador left the warmth of the plane and were slapped by the sudden cold. Like ghosts they floated towards us in the haze, their heads smouldering with clouds of white smoke. There was a shaking of hands and all turned to see Prieur and Mafart embrace for just a moment.

We all walked towards the R.N.Z.A.F. Orion slowly, As we drifted, Morris exchanged a light chat with Prieur. Galbraith, his guard held high, spoke cautiously with Curry. The French Ambassador launched into an intense discussion with Mafart with wild gesticulation of hands, their musical language lost in the sudden scream of the Orion's engines. The noise reverberated through the air and conversations were continued by guesswork.

What an odd collection we were. Friends, enemies and old adversaries, our feelings and prejudices put aside for that brief moment in history.

A prison van carrying Mafart's luggage stood close to the hangar. Mafart, anxious to take possession of a particular bag, sprinted over to the van. A prison officer was struggling with a key which refused to open the rear door. Mafart grew impatient. The door would not open. The prison officer, insensitive to Mafart's concern, then drove the van away in the direction of the Orion. Mafart, no longer inhibited by confinement, pursued the van with a speed that surprised us all. As he disappeared into the darkness I feared my career could just as easily disappear with him if he failed to return. I breathed a sigh of relief as he came back into sight, sprinting towards us carrying his bag.

It was time to depart. With little fuss we boarded the aircraft.

I was immediately struck by the spartan comfort. The inside was coloured in a greeny-grey. Accoutrements were stored in an orderly fashion on one side of the fuselage, and on the other was a long panel of instruments and screens alive with blinking lights. A series of seats beside the panel were filled by men clad



Captain Dominique Prieur
(Photograph is copyright)

in overalls and zipper jackets. They had headphones clapped to their heads and they sat almost hypnotised by the gadgetry before them. The rest of the crew busied themselves in a well-oiled routine.

Mafart and Prieur were ushered to the front of the plane well away from some of the secret electronic equipment. Robyn Barrie and myself were invited to sit before the panel and we were provided with headphones. I listened with interest to the Captain's monotone voice as he communicated with the crew. The checking of functional equipment, the cross checks and double checks of instruments, and pre flight and take-off procedures all came pouring from the headphones in a complex symphony. The plane moved. There was no sensation of leaving the ground. It lurched and tilted. We were airborne.

We took to the crew instantly. They were helpful and friendly. We bombarded them with questions about the plane which they answered with obvious pride in a language devoid of technical jargon. The crew viewed the agents with suspicion and shot them probing glances. Their military training ingrained in them a natural distrust for an enemy so close.

I left my seat and decided to speak to the agents. Prieur saw me coming and whispered something to Alain. She had been deprived of his support for over a year and I wondered how she had fared. She was a woman not blessed with good looks. Her face was that of a thin boy with bulbous eyes and colourless lips. The divine sculpture had neglected to edge into her face a feminine line. Her nose, mouth and chin were wrong and she radiated a sadness that no smile could erase. Her body, perhaps in sympathy with her face, remained thin and bony. She was a friendly person and was not hard to like. Whereas Mafart was stolid and always in control, she gave way to emotion easily and her eyes filled with tears.

They both appeared on edge. I was keen to learn whether they expected a warm reception by the French authorities. I put the question to them and they both looked nonplussed. Mafart said to me, "We do not know. We cannot say." Could it be that they wouldn't be welcomed as heroes at all but regarded as failures who had brought disgrace upon their country? We may never know.

As they sat there I thought of all the questions that remained unanswered. Why did they not drive straight to the airport on the morning on the 12 July 1985? Why had their documentation been so very wrong? Had it really required so many agents to sink one ship? Had they underestimated the New Zealand Police, or had they been so arrogant as to never consider the possibility of getting caught? What part did they themselves play in the Operation? Was the crew of the Ouvea just a diversion? These questions could have been so easily answered by the two agents who were about to leave our custody. From my previous discussions with them shortly after their convictions they had made it clear that they had no intention of revealing anything, not even to satisfy our curiosity.

Tiredness started to overtake us all. Some of the crew, used to snatching sleep in small quotas, threw blankets over themselves and fell asleep on the floor. This surprised Robyn and I for they looked like tramps in a park. I resumed my seat and tried to sleep. It came in erratic waves, a constant drifting in and out of consciousness.

Reflections

My mind wandered and I reflected on the magnitude of the enquiry. How far reaching it had been, the people who put so much effort into it, and then I began to doze.

The Scottish mist was oppressively low over the vales and hills. All was bleak and grey. A bitter chill snapped the air and with icy fingers spread tinsels of frost in the trees. The languid sun sent timid shafts of light to peer into the shrouded world. They were quickly plundered for their warmth and swallowed by the gloom. The early morning breeze teased the sleeping fog, pulling tufts of vapour from its hide. Deep in a hidden glen a long streak of mist, peopled by men, slowly lifted. An old chieftain gathered his warriors about him. All were clad in kilt and fur, bear-like men, battle-scarred and veterans of bloody campaigns.

Continued on next page

IF EVERY MAN'S HOME IS HIS CASTLE YOU COULD BE SITTING ON A KING'S RANSOM.

If you own your own home, you're sitting pretty. Especially if you've owned it for five years or so.

By now it's probably worth at least twice what you paid for it.

And your mortgage, if any, is probably nearly all paid off.

What most people don't realize is, if they do own their own home they're sitting on a goldmine.

A goldmine that can let you do all the things that you still want to do in life.

It may be alterations, the addition of a swimming pool, a new car, a boat, a renovation, a child's education. You may want to start your own business.

We'll lend you up to ¾ of the value of your home, less what you may still owe on it, to do those things you want to do.

The Broadbank Home Equity Credit Facility. It's a completely flexible way of borrowing. Unique because you're in control.

You can borrow all the money at once, smaller amounts as you need them, up to your limit which is determined when you apply.

You only pay interest on the amount you have borrowed.

When you've paid the loan back the money is available again, you don't need to re-apply for it.

What you do with the money is largely your own business. So is the way you pay it back.

Do it in whatever way suits you best. Interest only, principal and interest, lump sums, fixed regular payment, or even swap from one to the other during the course of repayment.

After all, it's your own money. We're merely helping you get your hands on it.

There's a price of course. But it's a good deal less



than you'd have to pay elsewhere. So now you don't have to sell your home to cash in on its value and enjoy the fruits of your years of hard work.

It's your house, your castle, and you're the king. So come into your nearest Broadbank branch and you lay down the rules.

For more information about the new Home Equity Credit Facility call into your nearest Broadbank branch or clip this coupon and send to: Broadbank Corporation Ltd, Freepost 172, Private Bag, Auckland.

NAME_____

ADDRESS_____

Broadbank
HOME EQUITY CREDIT FACILITY

7221

A DYNAMIC FORCE IN THE LIVING CITY

The heart of New Zealand's biggest city beats stronger every day. And the chances are, the new building which is providing employment for so many — in its construction and at its completion — is a Chase Corporation investment in Auckland's future.

Chase Corporation Ltd.

Continued from previous page

Each ready and anxious to serve until the end. Suddenly, the chieftain held his dreaded clamore about his head, that double-edged broad sword that could cleave a man in two at full swing. All became silent save the clang of weapons and the crackling of the campfire. The council of war was to begin. A deep voice, spiced with Scottish brogue, pierced the stillness of the morning air. "Good morning ladies and gentlemen." Detective Superintendent Galbraith spoke to the assembly in his quiet, but commanding voice. The plane hit an air pocket and I was shaken from my dreamy state. It did however set me thinking about the all important briefings that had been held during the hectic days early in the enquiry.

To me the briefings were a lot like councils of war. The French had committed a warlike act on New Zealand soil. New Zealand, being a small nation was virtually powerless to retaliate in any way other than to prove to the rest of the world that the French were responsible for the atrocity. So it was a war of discovery we waged. The New Zealand Police faced an adversary such as they had never known. The briefings took place at 8.00 a.m. sharp.

Councils of War

Eight o'clock struck. The "Operation Rainbow" investigation team were about to receive a briefing. They had all crowded into the large office at the Auckland Central Police Station. Detective Superintendant Galbraith walked into the room while the clock in the local Town Hall was still tolling. His 2 I.C. Detective Senior Sergeant Whittam, his arms full of papers, stood beside him. The last murmers of conversation petered out in to a detonation of nose blowings and clearing of throats. Galbraith sat down. All personnel then quickly found their seats.

He shot a side-long glance at the typist whose sharpened pencil was held poised above an empty page. She smiled. He didn't return it, but acknowledged with a slight nod. He consulted his trusty clip-board which contained a mass of information. From it he knew precisely what enquiries were being done and by whom. He began with, "Good morning Ladies and Gentlemen. There have been few developments over night . . ." And he would read, in a laconic manner, the new information received.

He would then turn to Whittam, who by the way, was a veritable walking encyclopaedia on the entire investigation. Whittam, with his clusters of papers, read out to the assembly results from Interpol. Once this was completed, and everybody was well aware of the progress, Galbraith consulted each officer-in-charge of every aspect of the investigation. They were asked whether they had anything to contribute that day or not. Such people as: WALLACE, Inspector in charge of the search team. This man had the mammoth task of searching not only areas in the vicinity of the Rainbow Warrior, but the entire harbour as well.

CUMMINS, a seasoned Detective Sergeant who supervised all activity in connection with the scene of the crime.

HILDITCH, a little miracle who had an intimate knowledge of every one of over 2000 exhibits. An absolute perfectionist who kept two recording systems going at once. He was the first policeman to use a computer for the recording, movements, handling, and results of analysis of every exhibit. Running parallel to this he kept a manual record as well.

TOZA, Detective Senior Sergeant, rich in experience, handled all publicity. He dealt with not only local media but overseas media as well. Never in the history of the New Zealand police had so much interest been shown in one investigation. Telephone calls poured in from all over the world 24 hours a day. Journalists from many overseas countries flew to New Zealand to get information first hand. Toza, doing the work of 10 men, handled his speciality in the most professional manner.

MORRIS, Detective Sergeant, a hardened officer with whom I had the pleasure of sharing the responsibility of dealing with suspects. A cool, clear thinker who interviewed the French agents Mafart and Prieur relentlessly.

LAMBERT, Detective Sergeant, intelligence analyst, an unsung hero in the enquiry. This man meticulously, in almost microscopic fashion, studied every piece of evidence. He linked, inter-linked, cross-linked, compared, assessed, deduced, predicted, and generally analysed every single fraction of evidence. His knowledge almost made him an Oracle with whom all consulted at sometime during the enquiry.

CARPENTER, astute detective, with a discerning eye. This man read every foolscap page of information as it came over his desk on its way to the file.

MOORE, Detective Senior Sergeant, a master of organisation who handled the general enquiry team, the information gatherers, the fossickers and the ferreters who travelled the length and breadth of the country. The French had much to fear from these men.

BIRMINGHAM, Detective Sergeant, experience unlimited. This man, with a small team, sought out every human soul who frequented, for one reason or another, the wharf area in downtown Auckland. His was not an easy job. Those he encountered (over 4000 people) were in many cases not used to co-operating with the police. His talent for handling such people was invaluable.

Many specialists were also present and consulted: HOUCHEN, Photography. BURRIDGE and NISBETT, Fingerprints. Scientists LAWTON, GROOM and TREMAINE. These Government analysts had the awesome task of examining, testing, catergorising, resulting and generally dealing with every single piece of evidence necessitating scientific study. HUGHES, bomb explosive expert, the best in the country. HUGHES, Detective, national sports hero. This experienced woman literally put the file together. She knew where everything was and kept a track of the movements of all documents. ARCHER, criminal intelligence. This man was a tower of knowledge. Anne and Rosalie, two delightful ladies, the cream of the typing pool, wore their fingers down typing night and day.

Information poured from the people mentioned. There were of course so many others, no less worthy of mention. They also were given an opportunity to speak. In fact Galbraith was astute enough to know that even the most junior Constable may have swimming in his head a vital piece of information, or a valuable suggestion that only a young brain may think of. All were invited to contribute. It was a sort of large "think tank" from which all benefitted. Ideas were tested points were debated, morale was rejevenated (not that it every needed to be) and all this took place under the watchful gaze of Galbraith.

Stone Face Nimrod

Perhaps it was an act of providence that placed Detective Superintendent Galbraith at the head of the enquiry. He was not only in charge, but the main driving force as well. He exercised complete mastery over every aspect.



Detective Superintendent Galbraith

This canny Scot steered the enquiry vessel on a sure and steady course, avoiding the snags and sandbars of speculation. When at times we floundered on unchartered seas, he did not fail us. This stone-faced Nimrod stared at the enemy from the pages of newspapers and the screens of electronic media. He must have haunted the D.G.S.E. masters as he casually flipped over the cards of evidence, his poker face revealing no indication of his next move.

Those of us who worked with him had undying respect for his leadership, ability, confidence, insight, and most importantly his compatability with every member of the team. He was not excitable and was entirely objective. It would have been so easy for a lesser person to have snapped continuously at the crumbs of fanciful thought that showered down around us. He was the undisputed leader, well worthy of the recognition that was later paid him.

Continued on next page

Continued from previous page

Globe Trotters

Seldom has the "long arm of the law" stretched so far in order to gather information. Those who came to our lands to commit their cowardly deed left a trail which led to the other side of the world. It was too much to expect the police authorities in foreign lands to carry out the sort of comprehensive investigation that we required. This was particularly true in France. So we sent our people on their fact finding mission to places dotted all over the globe.

Those of us who at that time had no prospect of travel threw envious glances, and ridiculed the likes of Detective Inspector White, Detective Senior Sergeant Denby and Constable Nick Hall before their departure to France. It was not hard to envisage Lex Denby swinging up the Champs Elyses with a bottle of red in his back pocket. Or Detective Chris Martin, who we all could see languishing on a Norfolk Island beach, doing some detective work with an island beauty. Such was not the case. Those who travelled will tell you of the frustration of trying to conduct simple enquiries in a foreign land. Places where not only are the language and customs are different, but the very attitude as well.

The French Connection

When Detective Inspector White, Lex Denby and Nick Hall arrived in Paris at 4.30 p.m. on 13 August 1985 they were indeed entering the enemy camp. The French people had not been awakened to the fact that it was their Government that had sent agents to destroy the "Rainbow Warrior." So the French police, not certain of their country's political involvement, extended cordiality to our weary travellers. On arriving at Charles De Gaulle Airport they were met on the plane by Commissar Bernard.

He was a small sparrow-like man, estimated to be about 30. Ironically he was a former member of the DGSE. He was efficiency itself, a quick thinker, astute, and conscientious, so very conscientious. Our people couldn't help but be impressed by being met on the plane. He then demonstrated his ability to pull strings by circumventing the formalities of immigration and customs. They simply left the plane got into a police car on the tarmac and drove away.

Anybody who has been to Paris knows the terror of trying to shoulder their way through peak hour traffic. White sat on the edge of his seat with his heart in his mouth, as the police car with blue lights flashing and sirens wailing moved at "break neck" speed to arrive outside the Direction Centrale De La Police Judiciare (Police Station). A little shaken, and feeling tired, they were introduced to Directeur Mr Greco and other hierarchy members. Great interest was shown over the New Zealand enquiry, and they were anxious to learn of the type of evidence that we had implicating the Turenge couple, any links we had connecting them with the Ouvea crew, Zodiac sightings and, in short, all that we knew.

White and his team were given a small office within the police station. They were to work with the 6th Division. Then the frustration started.

They were not allowed to conduct enquiries themselves. They could be present when enquiries were made, but could not become involved. Their role was defined by the French as "liaison." This was just the beginning of their problems.

On 14 August 1985 they visited Le Doyen Juge D'instruction (local judge) at Palais De Justice. They were told that the New Zealand request seeking judicial approval for enquiries was defective in that it did not meet the needs of an international enquiry. In essence they were told to go home, a bitter blow after flying halfway around the world. This was soon reversed and so our team were about to experience the joys of working with French Police.

White and his team stayed in a small hotel in the same district as the police station. The briefcases they carried stayed with them virtually 24 hours a day. It was the only way to ensure absolute security. They went there with a purpose and were anxious to get started.

The French Police, who put their love of life before their love of work, revealed some startling habits. Where White and his team would arrive punctually at eight o'clock at the small office in the police station, their French counterparts would drift in nine-thirtyish to ten in the morning. Many of the enquiries to be made were, of course, not in close proximity and so it required trips to the outskirts of Paris. The French Police would rush hectically to cram in enquiries before lunch.

White and his team were accustomed to a statutory half hour lunch break. Not so with the French. Lavish lunches and bottles of wine were consumed with little thought for time. It was not unusual for them to be still at it, until late in the afternoon. They would then repeat the morning's performance, cramming in more enquiries before embarking on a further feast at dinner. Many hours later (as late as 8 or 9 p.m.) they would again pick up the threads of the enquiry. I for one could get very used to the French priority placement.

The results of the French enquiries were not always freely available to White and team. During the prolonged banquets, rather than let our people pour over the results, the French police locked away their file. This frustrated White for he felt non-effective and helpless. If he ever complained to Commissar Bernard, the dapper little man would stop him "dead in his tracks" with the words, "It is not possible." The frustration continued.

They met another character, Commissioner Principal Rullier. This man held a high position, and his peculiar habits quite bewildered the New Zealanders. His office looked like it was on fire. He smoked a pipe all day, and dense smoke filled the air. It was summer in France and unbearably hot, but not a window was open in Rullier's office. Bottles of liquor stood in many rows upon his desk, and he was constantly imbibing both smoke and booze.

White and team found it a little unsettling when invited to drink warm beer in a smoke filled room with no ventilation in the middle of summer. Rullier was a thin, scruffy man with a big nose. One day he walked into the pokey little office that the New Zealanders occupied clutching a full bottle of whisky. He sat it down and said, "You are playing games with me." He was under the impression that White knew a lot more than he was revealing. Even though it was not true, it was a bluff worth keeping alive. It may have been a little annoying to the French, but it was nothing compared to the disgruntlement experienced by White as he began to realize he was wasting his time. Then things became worse.

On the morning of 17 August Rullier informed them that all requests for enquiries had to be channelled through Interpol for the French Police to be able to obtain authority from the judiciary to instigate the said enquiries. More frustration. White reported back to Galbraith, "have no control or authority and are not permitted to take any initiative."

Maniquet was interviewed for over nine hours, but White was not permitted to ask questions. Much information was elicited from Maniquet. Enquiries into the backgrounds of the Turenge couple were extremely limited. Co-operation from the French started to wane. French police told White the situation was delicate and things grew worse.

White and team were no longer allowed to use the small office in the police station. They had to move to the New Zealand Embassy. All enquiries requested from New Zealand had to go through diplomatic channels. Questions were given in the form of a rogatory commission. The French could not understand why the New Zealand Police required signed statements from witnesses. They were unable to comprehend our judicial system of introducing evidence. Whereas in New Zealand hearsay evidence is, as a rule, rendered inadmissible, in France the police can give such evidence, thus obviating the need for the witness to actually give evidence themselves, The French viewed our system with some suspicion. It was as if not too much faith could be placed in a policeman's word. It was just another drawback. White reported on 5 September "We have serious reservations as to the evidential benefit of our presence in France."

Denby and Hall travelled to Brussels on 17 September and were relieved to find that the local police were co-operative and they were able to make enquiries themselves.

The French then insisted that a new rogatory commission be prepared. They would not even consider conducting enquiries unless the nature of the enquiry was clearly defined in a rogatory commission. Evidence being uncovered in New Zealand posed new questions. These then had to be put into another rogatory commission. Time was passing, and during the ten weeks that White had spent in France he felt like he had accomplished little and looked forward to coming home. On the 25 October White and team left Paris for London.

Continued on next page

BUILDERS AVAILABLE

TO BUILD HOMES IN THE KAITERITERI AREA

Get that job done now ... for we are experienced in a wide range of work – both domestic and commercial additions, upper-storey rooms, sunporches and sunrooms a specialty.

Immediate advice, planning assured, costings

LOWE & HEAL BUILDERS LTD
P.O. BOX 254, MOTUEKA
PHONE P. LOWE — MU 88-779
P. HEAL — MU 87-937

NOTHING TOO BIG OR TOO SMALL

Kindly Sponsored in Appreciation of all the Fine Work done by our Police over the last 100 years

ALLEN MOTORS (NELSON) LTD

OPEN 7 DAYS

PETROL — OIL — ACCESSORIES

HOURS: Mon.-Fri. 7 a.m.-10 p.m.
Sat. 7 a.m.-10 p.m.,
Sun. 8 a.m.-6 p.m.

FOR ALL YOUR MOTORING REPAIRS

46 ST VINCENT STREET, NELSON

PHONE 84-637

SCREENPRINTING SPECIALISTS

THE ORIGINAL T-SHIRT CO.



123 Bridge St.
Phone Nelson 88-690

T-Shirts for teams, clubs or just for you — from the serious to the outrageous

AT VERY COMPETITIVE PRICES

SUBURBAN STORES

FOR ALL WEEKEND SUPPLIES

ALL GROCERY & DAIRY LINES

HOT BREAD & SUNDAY PAPERS

OPEN 7 DAYS FOR YOUR CONVENIENCE

134 TAHUNANUI DRIVE, NELSON

Opposite Bowling Club

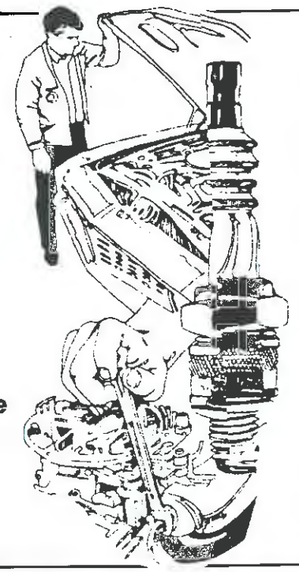
PHONE 86-293 NELSON

PERSONAL SERVICE & SATISFACTION GUARANTEED

Proud to be Associated with N.Z. Police on their Centennial Year

STAR MOTORS

**137A MACES ROAD,
CHRISTCHURCH
PHONE: 841-131**



***Currently
Dismantling***
★ **Japanese**
★ **English Cars**
★ **Holdens**
★ **Fords**
***Also Importers of a Good Range
of Motors, V8's & Panel Parts***
New Stock Arriving Daily
For the Lowest Prices in Town

DAVID LANGLEY LTD
175 High Street, Christchurch, New Zealand

Manufacturer of mink and all fine furs
Regd Trade Mark ***Helena***
Pile fabric garments,
trademark ***Cordera***

**Managing Director:
C. S. GARTLAND**

**Telephone: 60-853
Cables and Telegrams:
"Davlang"**

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 Years

Sponsored in appreciation of the good work done by our Police Force.

ELASTRATOR CO. LTD
Exporting around the world

Elastrator Co. Ltd was founded in Marlborough in 1943. It has developed into a company renowned throughout New Zealand and the world for its quality product. Elastrator Co. Ltd is proud to add to the wealth and prosperity of New Zealand.



Manufacturers & Distributors of:
Elastrator Veterinary & Slaughter House Products
Tux Brand Dry Dog Food
Heiniger Shearing Equipment
Racemaster Ear Tagging System

P.O. BOX 226, BLENHEIM. PHONE 81-399

G.M. CLEMENTS MECHANCIAL

GRESSON STREET
(Next to Testing Station)

SPECIALISING IN:



Auto Servicing
General Repairs
W.O.F. Requirements

**Telephone 5469
GREYMOUTH
After Hours 5130**

TASMAN TANNING COMPANY LIMITED

**NATURAL WOOLSKINS
by
TASMAN**

**Suppliers of Quality Sheepskins
Infant Comfort Rugs
Medical Rugs
Car Seat Covers**

CHRISTCHURCH BRANCH
32 Lichfield Street
CPO Box 1580
Christchurch
Telephone
62-993

AUCKLAND BRANCH
60 Wells Road
P.O. Box 12-546
Penrose
Telephone
590-159

WELLINGTON BRANCH
28-32 Allen Street
P.O. Box 9278
Courtenay Place
Telephone
858-709

Continued from previous page

They stayed in England for one week, and what a breath of fresh air it was. What few enquiries they made there were completed with the absolute co-operation of the authorities.

When White and team set foot back on New Zealand soil at 0900 hours on 30 October their happiness knew no bounds.

Spies In Our Midst

The French Secret Service (DGSE) sent its first probing tentacle into New Zealand on the 23rd April 1985. It came in the form of a female. Her name was Christine Hugette Cabon. She was a 33-year-old Lieutenant in the French Army. Having cleverly arranged a letter of introduction to precede her, she was able to worm her way into the Greenpeace Organisation and gather the necessary intelligence required by her masters in France. She left New Zealand on the 24 May 1985.

On 22 June 1985 four windswept romeos entered the country in a most unbecoming fashion. Travelling in an 11.6 metre yacht called the Ouvea they literally bounced their way over a dangerous sandbar at the entrance to the Parengarenga harbour in the far north. All were agents of the DGSE. They were Chief Petty Officer Roland Verge, Petty Officer Gerard Andries and Petty Officer Jean-Michel Barcelo. They had all been based at the French Navy Centre for combat frogmen at Aspretto in Corsica. The fourth member of their team was one Xavier Christin Jean Maniquet, alleged to be a freelance doctor. He specialised in tropical, diving and aeronautic medicine. He had worked for a French oil company near Abu Dhabi.

The four posed as businessmen on holiday. In their yacht they visited the northern ports of Opua, Whangaroa and Whangarei. They sampled the local hospitality and showed a particular fondness for women, where and when they could. They hired cars and clocked up stupendous mileages (1657km). Maniquet flew to the South Island on a skiing expedition and travelled to Auckland. He lured women to his bed with a magnetism most men would envy. On 9 July 1985, the yacht Ouvea left New Zealand heading for Norfolk Island. Maniquet had left the yacht and travelled by air to Sydney, Australia.

On the same day the Ouvea made its appearance here, two more French agents set foot on our land. On 22 June, Major Alain Mafart and Captain Doninique Prieur arrived in Auckland. They posed as man and wife on holiday. They stayed in an assortment of places, hired rental vehicles, travelled the North Island, and were seen to be acting in a suspicious manner on the night of the 10 July, a matter of hours before the Rainbow Warrior was bombed at Marsden Wharf, Auckland. They were apprehended by us on 12 July shortly before they were due to leave New Zealand.

Continued on next page



Xavier Christin Jean Manquet
(Photograph is copyright)



Roland Verge
(Photograph is copyright)



Jean-Michel Barcelo
(Photograph is copyright)



Gerard Andries
(Photograph is copyright)



(Photograph is copyright)

Continued from previous page

On 24 June, another DGSE agent entered New Zealand. His name was Lieutenant Colonel Louis-Pierre Dillais. He had been in charge of the Aspretto Combat School where Major Alain Mafart was his 2 I.C. He stayed in hotels, hired vehicles and gave every impression of being on holiday.

On 7 July, two fit-looking Frenchmen arrived at Auckland Airport and stayed at the Gateway Lodge, the same hotel where Dillais was staying at that time. Their names were Alain Tonel and Jacques Camurier. Later it was discovered their passports were false. So were their background details.

On 8 July another Frenchman arrived. His name was Francois Verlet. He visited the Rainbow Warrior a matter of hours before it sank. He visited the ship as an interested tourist, and left New Zealand on 10 July. It was his father who employed Maniquet near Abu Dhabi.

They were all in New Zealand for a purpose. Some quite brazenly mingled with the populace with feigned affection (Ouvea crew) and their steps were easily retraced. Others preferred to keep a low profile and their movements were not so obvious. With the possible exception of Christine Cabon, the individual part each agent played has never been positively established. Any attempt to do so would be mere speculation.

It was a circumstantial evidence case. One could draw the analogy of a jigsaw puzzle. The picture is known (France's confession, factual evidence in New Zealand). The puzzle is in pieces, and many pieces are missing. Those remaining have been placed in the best order to reassemble the picture. Whether or not these pieces are in their exact position is not known, but in forming the rough shape they are somewhere close.

A Last Toast

I woke from the unrefreshing nap to the smell of cooking food. I found the source of the aroma. At the very back of the plane one of the crew was merrily "whipping up" breakfast. He stood before a small galley that I never guessed existed. Chipolatas were sizzling in a pan. In another container scrambled eggs were slowly simmering. I couldn't believe it. He was also cooking French toast.

"Especially for them", he said, as he waved a spatula in the direction of the agents.

Our cook, in full airmens attire, had an egg slice protruding from a back pocket. Over one shoulder drooped a tea towel. Balancing two trays of food, he set off in the direction of Mafart and Prieur. His journey was not made easy. While trying to manoeuvre himself over the sleeping bodies of the crew, the plane hit a wind pocket, sending our man into a clumsy hopscotch motion down the fuselage. Miraculously the food stayed on the trays. The agents consumed the food with relish, much to the delight of our cook whose face beamed with pride.

The first morning light greeted us with an orange glow. Far below, through the patches of cloud, we could make out the sea. "Fifteen minutes before we hit Wallace", I heard one of the crew say. I was anxious to learn whether they had been to that part of the Pacific before. They assured me it was a place they had never before ventured.

How the French would greet us was a matter of some speculation. There was a dropping sensation. The plane was decreasing altitude. It was very light now, and what I saw as I looked out the window was a sight of unsurpassed beauty. The sea, like clear glass tinged with blue, lay motionless, its surface undimpled. The shimmering light reflected a seabed covered with jewels and speckles with gold. Coral reefs spread themselves like giant pansies, coloured with many shades of brown. One had to blink. It was too much beauty to absorb at a glance. Green covered atolls like trails of moss blotched the sea. Islands ringed with white sand came into view. Then the first signs of humanity. Boats, like minute splinters, lay on the beaches. Acorn-shaped huts came into view. Like nodules they were dotted in clusters along brown trails that roam the land.

Wallis Island came into view. It was still a long way off and I stared in wonder at the beauty that blossomed below. Islets covered with vegetation resembled clumps of watercress floating on an immense pond. Shallow water glistened over rocks studded with purple red anemones. Gardens and aquatic plants were dispersed by large filigree fans of coral ablaze in pink and crimson.

Mafart and Prieur had been caught up in nature's display and I wondered whether the beauty that flooded their minds could wash away the horror and ugliness they had known for the past year, their part in a wicked plot hatched and carried out in the name of some misguided patriotism. Their apprehension. Their prosecution. Their conviction. The Police. The Courts. The Guards. The Lawyers. The lies, The humiliation. The dishonour. The worry. The fear. The pain. The infamy. And the final degradation of confinement with lost souls unable to drag their minds from the mire of crime and sin. What utter relief to be lifted up from the never world with devils licking at their feet and then be far removed and set free in a heavenly paradise where love and beauty are abound. My thoughts were suddenly disturbed. FASTEN YOUR SEAT BELTS.

We were about to land. I stretched to look out of the nearest window. The sea was pulling away from us fast. The shoreline followed the sea and I caught glimpses of palm trees, tall and leaning, small buildings, huts, a vehicle here and there, and nets festooned on poles, like forgotten webs. People like mites moved slowly and were suddenly torn from my vision. We were now level with the tops of trees that went rushing by. A dull thud, followed by a quick sinking sensation, and then a powerful surge as we were forced forward in our seats, signified we had landed.

Wallis Island — Farewell Agents

Our craft moved slowly into a large square just off the airstrip. Two jets stood side by side. Like thin white sharks they gleamed in the sunlight. About midway between our craft and the first jet stood six men dressed in white. They formed a rough line more by instinct than design. Another man in brown stood a few feet away. Were they saluting? No, just shielding their eyes from the sun with their hands. A cluster of men in blue lingered around the furtherest jet staring in our direction. Where was everybody? There were no brass bands, no photographers, no crowds. Our plane, barely moving, crept to the centre of the square. Its engines died from a thundering roar to a dull whistle. We stopped.

I looked at Mafart and Prieur. They were conversing rapidly in French. I searched their faces for some signs of excitement. There were none. Perhaps they really didn't know how they were to be received. They seemed nervous which showed in the erratic movements, the last minute grooming, the securing of bags. However, they didn't seem in a hurry to leave.

One of the crew opened the main door. A hot blast of air rushed in carrying with it tropical fragrances. Within minutes perspiration dampened my forehead. My heavy woollen three piece suit that had barely kept out the cold at Whenuapai now sealed in the heat. The gangway was lowered. One of the crew brandished a camera near the exit. Mafart and Prieur were standing close to their seats at the other end of the fuselage. What were they waiting for? Freedom was but a stroll away. I went to see them.

"Ready when you are," I said searchingly.

Mafart pointed to the exit. "There's a camera down there, no one's taking pictures?" he said with a concerned voice.

"No, we have enough photographs of you. Don't worry", I said trying to convince him.

Still he refused to budge.

"Again, if you want to get off, now's the time", I said impatiently.

"It's no problem, we just don't want pictures taken. It's part of the deal", Mafart said imploringly.

Prieur was getting impatient. Mafart had blocked her way.

I was getting agitated. I said in a firm voice, "You've been waiting for a year now, now go. There's not point in just lingering around here. Don't worry about cameras they have been put away." I spat these words with a commanding tone.

"If I get that camera, I'll break it". Mafart threatened.

"That wouldn't be wise", I said with some bravado.

At last they moved. Mafart's eyes swept the fuselage, scrutinised each crew member, and then he suddenly sprang to a window nearest the exit. He crouched down and peered through the window. He suddenly looked like a frightened child. What was he really looking for? A camera, or did he think there was something more sinister out there. Prieur gave him a strange look and then she proceeded to walk out of the plane and down the steps. She stepped onto French territory.

Continued on next page

D.R.
PANELBEATERS
★ Specialists in panel repairs
★ Chassis straigtening
★ Suspension repairs
29 STEPHENS STREET, CHRISTCHURCH
Ph 892-669



Exotic Lingere and Adult Accessories
★ Twilight Parties for Exotic Lingere
★ Adult Accessories ★ Books and Novelties
Conducted by Trained Personnel
FOR YOUR PARTY BOOKINGS PHONE...
790-575
ANYTIME, or FACTORY
841-276
BOOK YOUR PARTY *NOW!*
Twilight Enterprises
We have agents throughout New Zealand
Contact us now about a party, at
P.O. Box 22-121, CHRISTCHURCH

THIS SPACE IS KINDLY SPONSORED BY
JOHN RIND LTD
Funeral Directors



WAYNE HANSEN
Ladies Designer Boutique
— EUROPEAN INFLUENCED —
23 NEW REGENT ST
CHRISTCHURCH
TELEPHONE 790-998
McKENZIE & WILLIS ARCADE
TELEPHONE 56-196
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

GASSONS MITRE 10
— HORNBY MALL —
UNDER NEW MANAGEMENT
Stockists of...
► Paint ► Hardware ► Tools ► Power Tools ► Security ► Electrical ► Garden ► Giftware ► Household Items ► Plastic Wear ► Key Cutting ► Pot Plants ► Glassware ► Plumbing Items ► Heaters ► Appliances
Look for our in-store specials — ask our friendly staff for advice
GASSONS MITRE 10
Hornby Mall, Christchurch
Phone 498-497

RIWAKA GARAGE
RIWAKA
24-Hour Tow and Salvage Service



We have 2 trucks radio linked
PH MOTUEKA 89-345
Now Available L.P.G. Autogas
OPEN 7 DAYS
Hire Trailers Available
CALTEX



TAHERE'S FOODMARKET
325 Bealey Avenue, Christchurch
PHONE 792-756
Proprietors:
Lyn & John Tahere

TAKEAWAYS
GENERAL FOODMARKET

We have a special delivery service for pensioners...
...so call anytime — any day of the week!

NZIG ARTHUR CATES LTD.

New Specialists in all types of Plastic Welding

- Plumbers & Drainlayers
- Sheetmetal Workers
- Specialists in Pumps
- Plumbers Supplies
- Radiator Repair Service

PHONE 6440

- NZIG Depot

PHONE 88-339

234 BURNETT STREET, ASHBURTON
PHONE: 5397 A/H 5757 or 5301

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

ALERT SERVICES LTD

★ ★ ★ ★ ★

P.O. Box 9028, Addington, Christchurch

FUMIGATION

Phone ChCh 63-576

Licensed Specialists in all fields of Fumigation
Rod Tomlinson, Proprietor
EXPORT — IMPORT — SHIPPING — AIRCRAFT — TIMBER — GRAIN — INSECTS — WAREHOUSES — RODENTS — SOIL — TOWN & COUNTRY
24 Hour Call Out Service
Member of Pest Control Association of New Zealand

Kindly Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

Ashburton Upholsterers

PHONE 88-383 ASHBURTON

Personalised Service in a Warm Friendly Atmosphere . . .

... Same Day Service for Recovering Kitchen Chairs ...
...All Upholstery Work by a Qualified Tradesman *(ex Ballantynes)*

CNR. CAMERON & GRIGG STREETS
(ex Cameron Street Store)

SANDWICH CENTRE

When passing on the beat or off DUTY . . . Call in and try our Sandwiches and choose from our great range of fillings

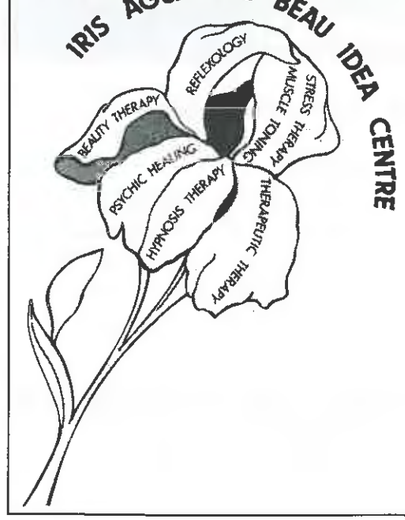
- ★ Light Lunches
- ★ Meats
- ★ Varied Salads
- ★ Pies
- ★ Toasted or Plain Sandwiches

at:

SANDWICH CENTRE

MAIN STREET, BLENHEIM

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done over the last 100 years by our Police



LADIES HEALTH THERAPIST

Meditation for Relaxiation (Non Religious).
Dealing with High Stress Careers
Positive Thinking and Direction

★ Shiatsu ★ Theraputic ★ Deep Tissue ★ Massage Therapy ★ Beauty Therapy ★ Facials

For An Appointment
Phone Marie
495-527

Continued from previous page

She was free. What thoughts flashed through her mind as she slowly walked towards the ragged line of military men a hundred feet away? Mafart bounded down the gangway tightly clutching his bag. Still looking for something unseen he caught up with Prieur. Robyn and I walked sheepishly down the steps. I studied the small reception committee about to greet the agents.

The military men were Navy Officers. They were dressed in white uniforms. Their rank could almost be detemined by the quantity of gold braid that adorned epaulettes and capped peaks. A distinguished looking officer of about 50 stepped forward and extended his hand to Prieur. He smiled and spoke to her. She was then greeted by the others in a similar fashion. The man in the brown suit approached and lightly kissed each side of her cheeks and at the same time shook her hand vigorously. Mafart was greeted in a similar fashion.

There was a certain stiff formality about the reception, friendly but devoid of emotion. Robyn and I, looking a little lost, walked slowly towards the group. I approached the tall man. His name was Commander Kerob. He extended his hand and asked whether there were papers to sign. Shaking his hand I replied there were not. In broken English he said "I will inform our Prime Minister they are now with us."

The man in the brown suit, Mr Clauzel, confronted me. He was a small shapeless man in an ill-fitting suit, perhaps 50. His sallow face was an expressionless mask with eyes like two black buttons. His unkempt hair stood up upon his head, except for a couple of locks meshed in grease, slapped to his forehead. His lifeless lips parted revealing discoloured teeth. French burst from his mouth like machine gun fire. I nodded in assent, not being able to understand a word he said. He gave my hand a damp squeeze, turned and walked away. I later learned that he was from the Government.

Mafart and Prieur suddenly stared at me. I thought of the first day that I had seen them in the Newmans Rental Office a year before, the long strenuous interviews (20 hours or more), their initial arrests, the wild chase through the streets of Auckland following their release from Mt Eden Prison, only for me to re-arrest them in their solicitor's office. I recalled the visits to their prison, the questions, their refusal to answer, and their subsequent arrest for murder and wilful damage.

I remembered their appearance in court to answer charges, our vigorous opposition to their bail, their subsequent court appearances, their shifting from jail to jail and their elaborate security precautions.

So much had happened. If there's one thing that I had learned about the two before me, it was that they understood discipline. They understood duty. They were professionals. So it didn't come as a surprise when Mafart shook my hand and with genuine warmth in his voice said, "Goodbye monsieur." Prieur took a step towards me, her sad expression giving way to a smile, making her look even sadder as her lips curled. I shook her childlike hand as she said "Goodbye, Goodbye". She looked pathetic and fragile as she walked with a group of men towards the jet. On reaching the gangway she stopped, turned in our direction and waved for the last time.

Both agents then disappeared into the jet and the small reception committee quickly followed. Some of our crew carrying the agents' luggage were stopped some fifty feet from the plane. The uniformed men of the other jet relieved them of the luggage and insisted that they should approach the jet no closer. Our crew, trained observers, studied the jet. The entrance was shrouded in a sort of dark curtain. They could see a number of bobbing heads behind the windows which indicated there were many people on board.

Our crew did not take to the uniformed men who took the luggage. They believed that they were not regular air crew. One of our crew remarked, "They looked like baddies to me."

The Captain of our plane was making arrangements to refuel. The rest of the crew stood in a sort of semi-circle in front of our plane as though they feared somebody would try and steal it. A short time later the French jet sped along the runway and disappeared into the clouds like a silver arrow. As the clouds swallowed the jet, Mafart's words came back to me — "I will be going home before Christmas 1986."

Do You Take American Express

We had an hour to kill. I looked at the solitary building on the edge of the square. It was old, two storey, and coloured cream and white. Large windows revealed few people inside. People were coming and going from the entrance. Some were military men and others were gendarmes carrying small machine guns. I asked Robyn Borrie, hesitantly, "Shall we risk going over there?"

Robin fearlessly replied "Hell, why not?"

We walked towards the building, receiving curious stares as though we were aliens from another world. We look coldblooded — Robyn with a heavy black coat, and me in my ridiculous suit. I timidly pushed open the front door. A young officer looking concerned, approached. He ushered us into a small room and left us alone. I'm sure I heard the door lock. A guard walked menacingly by the front window carrying a machine gun which I thought looked like a toy. Men's voices could be heard outside the door. Their musical language filtered in. What were they saying? How did they regard us?

The door opened. An enquiring face protruded. It had spectacles with black beads stuck behind the lens. It peeked looks at us like some hungry chicken, then swiftly withdrew. I felt like some specimen on display.

The door opened again. The young officer who had originally placed us in the room entered. He was accompanied by an older man who by his uniform I could see was high ranking. He was the commander of the base, I later discovered. He was a relaxed individual with smiles springing from his face. The young officer spoke. He sang a sort of French that trailed off into recognisable English. He held on to his vowels with an intense effort to be understood. As though seeking some sort of approval, his head constantly swivelled in the direction of the Commander, who was staring at the floor. His head went through a series of involuntary nods and he dropped smiles all over the ground. In essence, the young officer wanted to know how long we were staying.

The commander, head still nodding, hummed a couple of bars of French and watched it cascade over the smiles that piled up around him. The young officer, launching into discourse with the use of his waving hands, made it clear that the Commander was concerned about the fuel that we were taking on board. It was a funny situation. The Commander didn't seem concerned about anything other that the state of the floor. The young officer wearing a serious countenance, seemed just anxious to make himself understood. The Commander then broke his attention from the floor and gazed out the window at our plane that was slaking it's thirst.

The Commander threw a couple of careless smiles through the window and began conversing with a fly that walked in mad dashes along the ledge. The young officer explained we could perhaps take the fuel and pay for it on a later date. Or maybe they should give us the fuel. The Commander gave a number of assenting nods. The fly disappeared. His face exhausted of smiles raised its brows, curled its lips and protruded its jaw. At the same time he gave a gallic shrug. He communicated a definite "It's not my fuel, I don't really care".

I consulted Robyn Barrie saying, "I wonder how much it will be?" The young officer, as though understanding the question, hummed a few bars of French and looked at the Commander. The Commander, sharing a joke with himself, produced a fresh batch of assorted smiles and laughs and said something about lemonade, whereupon the young officer hurriedly left the room.

The Commander then spoke to Robyn and I in French. We replied to him in English. This crazy discourse continued with neither side understanding each other. The young officer returned carrying a tray of refreshments. We all sipped the cool effervescence, and then the Commander spoke to the ice-cube that was rattling around in the bottom of his glass. The young officer, his glass en route to his mouth, returned it quickly to the table.

We returned to the subject of the fuel. I looked at Robyn Borrie and said, "I'm not sure I've got enough." I then began patting my pockets. The young officer looked from me to the Commander. The Commander, despite the language barrier, laughed and sent a flutter of smiles all over the room. He could see the joke. Feeling I had an appreciating

Continued on next page

R.G. BELL & CO
'The Kaiapoi Market'



We Specialise in Buying and selling quality secondhand furniture and effects
Phone (27) 8875

CHARLES STREET
Opposite Post Office
KAIAPOI

In support of all the fine work done by our Police Force over the last 100 years.

Kelly Engravers Ltd

Cnr Gasson & Coleridge Sts, Sydenham Christchurch

Commercial and Industrial Engravers on...

FORMICA, LAMINEX ALUMINIUM, BRASS AND PLASTIC

— Stainless Steel a Specialty —

SIGNS, NAMEPLATES, LABELS, PLAQUES, MIMIC & GRAPHIC PANELS & CHARTS, CALIBRATED DIALS, SCALES, RULES AND BADGES

Phone Christchurch
64-999

Down Memory Lane

Part II of a report submitted by Detective Sergeant H. E. Knight of Greymouth dated 7/11/41. This was found and submitted for publication by Jack Spiller of Glen Innes.

NEW ZEALAND POLICE

Police-station: Detective Office Greymouth
Date: 7th November , *1941*

REPORT of Detective Sergeant H. E. Knight , *No.* 2052

relative to ERIC STANLEY GRAHAM, Aged 41 years, married, farmer of Koiterangi (now deceased). Crimes committed

On 8th October 1941 at Koiterangi
did unlawfully kill:—

WILLIAM COOPER. Sergeant No. 2209 stationed at Hokitika
FREDERICK WILLIAM JORDAN. Constable No. 3526 stationed at Hokitika
PERCIVAL CAMPBELL TULLOCK. Constable No. 3039 stationed at Hokitika
EDWARD MARK BEST. Constable No. 2364 stationed at Kanieri

On 8th October 1941 at Koiterangi
did wound with intent to kill:—

GEORGE SACKVILLE RIDLEY. Agricultural Inspector of Christchurch.

On the 9th October 1941 at Koiterangi
did unlawfully kill:—

RICHARD JOHN MAXTON COULSON, farmer of Koiterangi.
GREGORY GEORGE HUTCHISON, sawmill hand of Kanieri.

On arrival we entered the pathway leading to Graham's house from the main Koiterangi road, and on the path about 30 feet from the house verandah was lying the body of Sergeant Cooper in civilian clothes except the trousers which were of uniform pattern. The head was towards the gate, and resting on the concrete path. The trouser pockets had been turned inside out. There was a large pool of blood under the head and body.

In the entrance door of the house from the verandah we saw the body of Constable



Above: Staff at Hokitika
Back row: (left to right) Constable Tulloch, Constable Jordan.
Seated: Sergeant W. Cooper



Right: Constable E. M. Best, killed 1941. Walking the beat in Revell Street, Hokitika.

Jordan lying partially on the right side across the doorway of the front left bedroom. The limbs were fully extended, face downwards slightly with the head touching the inner edge of the front door which was open. The shoulders and back were towards the left-hand room which had an entrance door almost immediately inside the front door which opened onto a passage leading to the living room at the rear.

Constable Tulloch's body was lying on the back, face upwards, fully extended, feet towards the living room, head towards the front door, and hard up against and partly on the body of Constable Jordan. All of these three men were dead.

The carpet runner of the passages from the front door to the rear living room was blood-soaked, and the blood extended along it and into the living room which terminated the passage-way. Between the living-room entrance door and the table in the room on the right hand side were also a large blood pool. No living person was in the house. A single bed in the left hand front room was dismantled and with it, assisted by Detective Sergeant Davis and later Senior Sergeant Bonish I removed the bodies to the Koiterangi Hall on the opposite side of the road, where they were laid out on tables, pending removal to the Westland Hospital Mortuary by ambulance that had been telephoned for. Detective Sergeant Davis was instructed by me to accompany the bodies to the mortuary, strip and take possession of all property, make an inventory of the same, and take notes of the wounds visible on the bodies when naked. Senior Sergeant Bonish accompanied the Detective Sergeant to Hokitika to assist in duties and while there communicated with Superintendent Cummings of Wellington.

Continued on next page

CHRISTCHURCH PRINTING COMPANY LIMITED

FOR ALL PRINTING

★ Commercial Printing
★ Photo Typesetters
★ Art Design
★ Magazines
★ Colour Printing

PHONE 64-411

14 PHILLIPS STREET
CHRISTCHURCH 1

Sponsored in recognition of all the Fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years



KENDALL PETS

60 Kendal Avenue, Christchurch

All Pets and Pet Supplies

Monday to Thursday 9 — 5.30, Friday 9 — 8.00
Saturday 9 — 1.00

Phone 583-706

Proprietor: Lois Wheeler

WIDDOWSON MOTORS
Cnr Cashel & Barbadoes Sts
Phone 68-259

- *FULL WORKSHOP FACILITIES*
- *LUBE SERVICE*
- *TRAILER & BOAT HIRE*

Centrally located for all motoring needs.

europa

UNDER NEW MANAGEMENT

We take this opportunity to thank and congratulate our **POLICE FORCE MEMBERS** For all the fine work done over the last 100 years and cordially invite you all to call in and try our . . .

DB **DRAUGHT LAGER**
MONTEITHS ON TAP
Bottle Sales and Fill your own Flagon at the . . .

PROVINCIAL TAVERN
189 BRIDGE ST, NELSON
PHONE 84-499
Your Hosts: Dave and Lou Orr

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police Force over the last 100 years

Call into... **TONI'S**
TEA & COFFEE HOUSE
7 CATHEDRAL SQUARE, CHRISTCHURCH
For a refreshing cup of Tea or Coffee.
Milkshakes and Cold Drinks. — Pies — Cakes — Savouries
Sandwiches (large range, including toasted)
Cheeseburgers — Cold Chicken — Plus Light Meals

TONI'S
PHONE 66-683
Joan Catley — Proprietor

Continued from previous page

By the time the bodies were removed it was dark and a number of local Koiterangi residents, many of whom were known to me, had assembled, and some claimed membership in the Koiterangi Home Guard, and offered to assist in any manner the Police directed. Information was available that Graham had been last seen entering a patch of bush of some few acres about 600 yards from his home and at the rear of the homestead of Albert J. Cropper and distant about 300 yards therefrom.

Information also came to hand that Graham had been seen entering this bush with two rifles under his arms and with a pack on his back and followed by two dogs; that a shot had been heard from this bush some time later and one of the dogs had howled and returned to the Graham homestead. Mrs Graham and children were located at the residence of the Post Office occupied and owned by Mr Smith, whose daughter is Postmistress.

With three volunteers from the local residents, Constable Dickson was instructed to remain on guard in the Graham house, to remain in the kitchen, and to disturb nothing until relieved at daylight. This was done by me, in order to, as far as possible, preserve the scene and any possible exhibits that may have been about until the place could be thoroughly examined in daylight. Constable Johnson with three other local residents who had volunteered for the service were placed on guard on the roadway in front on Graham's house to prevent any persons from trespassing and destroying possible evidence.

Owing to the darkness and the nature of the surrounding country it was not wise to attempt a search by night. Inspector Calwell and I then set about taking statements from all possible witness. Mrs Graham was interviewed at the Koiterangi Post Office and a signed statement taken from her in which she describes the happenings and the shooting that had caused the death of Cooper, Jordan and Tulloch. In this statement she freely stated that her husband had shot these men and had also shot and wounded Constable Best, after a demand had been made by the Sergeant on Graham to surrender a rifle he had with him at the time.

From Mrs Graham's handbag was obtained the alleged confession written by her and signed by Constable Best with her assistance while lying in an injured state. The paper on which this had been written had been taken from a writing pad collected when noticed on the verandah on our first arrival at the house. Statements were also taken from Mr Cropper and Cropp. Search and enquiry was made for Constable Best's motor-car which had been removed by a local resident named Dimmock. Mrs Graham had suggested in her signed statement that Constable Best or one other of the police officers had fired a shot from an automatic or a revolver. Towards morning I located the car and from it got the loading clip and a box containing 36 rounds of .32 automatic pistol ammunition. The clip had in it three rounds of similar ammunition, but the pistol was missing and later was found to be amongst the property taken from the clothing of Constable Jordan. This therefore, tended to prove Constable Best went in unarmed, and Constable Jordan although armed with the automatic pistol issued to Best, this was not in an effective condition.

The Commissioner of Police who was in Christchurch had been communicated with, and informed of the facts by Inspector Calwell and his instructions received by phone obeyed. I then, for the remainder of the darkness of the night, joined Constable Johnson and his party on the roadway, and here found that Detective Sergeant Davis and Senior Sergeant Bonish had returned and also joined up with this guard. Nothing occurred during the night of note.

At daylight the local residents and Home Guard members started to assemble to assist the search for Graham, who had been last seen entering the bush behind Cropper's house. At daylight about 60 men had assembled and it was arranged between Detective Sergeant Davis and myself that I would lead these men over to search the bush whilst Davis was to cover the rear of this bush with his rifle with which he was armed. The assembled men were taken by me to the cover of Cropper's house on the roadway and attempts made to get them to follow or assist me. However, none seemed willing, and finally were addressed by one of their number who stated that it was a police job.

Inspector Calwell was also present but the assembled men would not follow me to search the bush. Realising this, I left the party and went to Detective Sergeant Davis who was at this time stationed in Graham's cowshed about 50 yards at the rear of the house. I informed Davis that the local men would not follow me to search and it was then decided that we would search the two patches of bush ourselves at a distance of about a chain apart.

We set out and searched the first patch of bush and had partly searched the second when Davis who was visible to the party assembled on the road waved and the whole party then joined in the search and continued with us in an organised search to the foothills. Acting-Detective Knowles, of Christchurch, acting on instructions from the Commissioner, had arrived and was the only new man to arrive from other Police districts. Sergeant McRobie of Greymouth during the 9/10/41 replaced Sergeant Bonish who returned to Greymouth.

No trace of Graham could be found but the search was continued all day without any trace of the wanted man. Detective Sergeant Davis and Detective Knowles were detailed by me to thoroughly examine the house and grounds which had been retained under guard for exhibits and evidence as to the shooting of the previous day. Information was received that Constable Best, who had been removed to the Westland Hospital, together with Mr Ridley, was fit to be seen and possibly interviewed. Also arrangements had to be made by Inspector Calwell as to the opening of inquests and the holding of post mortems.

In company with Inspector Calwell, I left in my car to attend to these matters, and before leaving Detective Sergeant Davis was instructed to attend the post mortems to be held that day on the bodies of Cooper, Tulloch and Jordan. Senior Sergeant Bonish was to take Detective Sergeant Davis to Hokitika and after assisting him as far as possible with transport to return to his station and Sergeant McRobie to take his place. Detective Sergeant Davis was also instructed by me that if he could not complete his examination of the Graham house and grounds before attending the post mortems, he was to arrange for a guard to be maintained on the premises. Instructions were issued that the guard was to be maintained overnight if required and that arrangements were to be made with G. N. Spence, Sergeant Major in charge of the local Home Guard, who had been working with us that morning, to obtain 8 volunteers from his Company for night guard, the guard to be placed before darkness and remain until relieved after daylight the following morning.

I then left with the Inspector for Hokitika, and upon arrival left him and went to the Westland Hospital. I was referred to the Matron and after communicating with Dr Wilson she informed me that I could have about three minutes' interview with Constable Best, but I must not prolong my interview or unduly distress him. That I could also see Mr Ridley, but would be unlikely to obtain any connected information from him, and that I must on no account inform him that any of the persons concerned in the previous day's shooting were dead.

I then saw Constable Best in bed in a ward, and it was obvious that he was not in good condition to interview, but appeared anxious to tell all he could. Best started to talk very rapidly and in order to take when he said I had to place a pad on his chest and write with a pencil as fast as possible. Every few seconds he appealed for water and I gave him this with a bedside cup alongside him. I obtained from Best a fairly detailed account of the incidents of the previous day at Graham's house (this being to a large degree corrobrated by the statement that had been obtained by me from Mrs Graham). When completed Best was very distressed and attempted to sign the statement he had made with his left hand, as his right hand was damaged and in bandages. He was unable to do so and simply made a faint scrawl mark at the foot of the statement. The Sister of the ward then advised me to leave him.

I then went to the room in which Mr Ridley was in bed and spoke to him, introduced myself and asked him if he would tell me of the occurrence of the previous day. Ridley immediately replied "He would tell me nothing until he knew what had happened at Graham's house before his arrival on the previous day". I asked him what he most wanted to know. He replied "There are only two of us in this hospital — where are the other three?". In view of the warning I had received from the Matron, I replied "the other three have a sporting chance". Ridley then said

Continued on next page

GREYHOUND TAVERN

Arahura
(north of Hokitika)

- *Friendly service,*
- *Open fire,*
- *Warm welcome,*
- *Pleasant atmosphere,*
- *Visitors welcome*

YOUR HOSTS:
GORDON & CORAL

PHONE 835R
(HOKITIKA)

KNITWEAR

Pure New Wool

Queenstown's most extensive range: New Zealand Made Classic and Woolmark Clothing



cherriMo

PHONE 383
THE MALL, QUEENSTOWN
(By the Water Wheel)

SPONSORED FOR THE FINE WORK THAT THE POLICE DO IN CHRISTCHURCH FOR THE LAST ONE HUNDRED YEARS



DRIVES
PATHS
PATIOS
CAR PARKS



SPECIAL RATE FOR DRIVES

CANTERBURY COBBLESTONE
IN PRINTED

Phone Laurie Sullivan

CH-859-340



GROSVENOR HOTEL

CAINS TERRACE
P.O. BOX 116 TIMARU

Timaru's Leading Hotel
50 Rooms With Full Facilities
Fully Licensed Restaurant
Superb Cuisine

Inquire About Our Special Group Rates

TELEX: 4352
PH (056) 83129

NEW ZEALAND METROPOLITAN TROTTING CLUB

CANTERBURY PARK TROTTING CLUB

NEW BRIGHTON TROTTING CLUB

Bus Transport Outside Savoy Theatre, Cathedral Square, Christchurch

COME TROTTING...
...AT ADDINGTON RACEWAY

Experience the Glamour and Excitement of Toyota New Zealand Cup Day — Tuesday, 11 November — and Show Day — Friday, 14 November 1986. Two Exciting Night Meetings will conclude the NZ Metropolitan Trotting Club's 1986 Cup Meeting on Tuesday 18 November and Saturday 22 November, 1986.

Be on Course and Participate in the Fun of the Canterbury Park Trotting Club's Centennial Meeting on Friday, 6 February 1987.

The Glitter of Television will focus on the New Brighton Trotting Club's Television New Zealand Meeting to be run on Saturday, 14 February 1987 and then join with the N.Z. Metropolitan Trotting Club for the event Addington sees but once every 8 years —

The 1987 Lion Brown Inter Dominion Championships — Saturday, 28 February; Wednesday, 4 March; Saturday, 7 March and Saturday, 14 March.

Sponsored in recognition of the Police Centenary

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done over the last 100 years by...

AUTO RADIATOR REPAIRS



61 DISARELI STREET (OFF ANTIGUA STREET)

COMPLETE RADIATOR, OIL COOLER AND PETROL TANK SERVICE
★ Repairs ★ Cleanouts ★ New Cores
★ Radiator Exchange Service ★ Fitted While-U-Wait

We stock Radiator Hoses and Thermostats etc

Phone Christchurch 64-861

Continued from previous page

"That relieves me a lot. I do not feel able to give you any statement today, but if you see Mr Hornsby he could tell you all I could. When I feel better if you come and see me I will give you a statement."

I left at this and returned to the Hokitika Police station and was marking and placing in custody exhibits that had been brought in by me from Hokitika, when two men were issued in to see me. The two men were introduced and I can only remember the name of one, the second man leaving shortly after the introduction. The man who remained introduced himself as Ralph Frederic, of the New Zealand Railway Road Services, and a Commander of the Hokitika Home Guard.

He informed me that he had been requested by the Koiterangi Home Guard members to supply what men the police required for guard purposes that night at Koiterangi. He requested to know the number required. I informed him that arrangements had already been made with Koiterangi men to render us any services that might be required that night. Frederic then informed me that his senior officer who was at Koiterangi was Mr Eastgate and Eastgate had telephoned him asking him to provide Hokitika men. I than informed Frederic that the police only required the services of eight volunteers for that night. That every man of the eight must be personally guaranteed by the person appointing or selecting them, and that every man who so volunteered, must be prepared whilst still daylight to be posted and remain at his post until relieved at daylight next morning. Mr Frederic stated that all the men he intended to take to the number of eight would be picked men and the party intended to leave Hokitika at 5 p.m.

Shortly after this I saw Detective Sergeant Davis who had attended the post mortem on the body of Constable Jordan and who informed me that the post mortems on the bodies of Cooper and Tulloch were to be carried out at 4.30 p.m. and that he would like transport to be arranged if possible for him to return after the completion of the same, to Koiterangi. I then tried to make the necessary arrangements with Mr Frederic.

Inspector Calwell and myself then returned to Koiterangi the time being approximately 4.30 p.m. I then surveyed the house and grounds of the Graham homestead, and believing that it was necessary to retain the premises intact for investigation purposes for at least a further day, I decided to have the guard posted on the Graham home overnight. As all the men had been on continuous duty from the morning of the 8th up to that time, I decided if possible to relieve Constables Dickson and Johnson and that Detective Knowles and myself would take duty with the two guards I intended to post in the house and in the hall opposite to guard the roadway from unauthorised persons.

At about 5.40 p.m. Commander Frederic arrived with, in all, 28 men under his command. He was informed that only 8 were required by the police, a detail of 4 in the house and 4 in the hall opposite. These men were to be posted at or before dark and remain on continuous duty until relieved after daylight on the following morning. That so soon as Detective Knowles and myself could obtain a meal we would return and take up duty with the guard selected. In order that we could enter the two buildings and be known and identified as we entered, the password "Hokitika" was agreed to be used. I was asked by Commander Frederic what he should do with his remaining men who were not on guard and could not return to Hokitika and Kanieri, from where they had been selected. I informed him that these men could be bedded down as best they could in the rear of the hall for the rest of the night, to remain there until daylight or called for in any possible emergency.

I then endeavoured to clear all strangers and members of the public who had arrived on the scene and were loitering about the vicinity. All locals were informed to use the other road during the night and not to pass the Graham house or hall. I then endeavoured to ascertain when information had been gathered during my absence.

By this time it was 7 p.m. and still daylight and Detective Knowles and myself, who had been invited for a meal at the home of Mr Jamieson about a mile distant left in my car, intending to return immediately afterwards and take up duties with the guard. Apparently during my absence it was decided that some of the surplus men brought out by Frederic should be posted at the home of Anker Madsen, and on the roadway near the Post Office, and that Sergeant McRobie should be with that latter party. Prior to this I had been informed that at 10 p.m. the Commissioner of Police would telephone and give me definite instructions regarding the necessity of my attending the Supreme Court at Palmerston North on the 13th October. Contrary to instructions, and without any reference to any police officers, the officers of the Home Guard had decided to change guard practically every hour.

While having a meal at Mr Jamieson's house which they had to prepare for us as the rest of the household had had their meal Mr Jamieson was called away by some unknown person who called at the door. He returned and informed me that he had been called out, by the Commander at the Hall and asked if he would go to Madsen's house at midnight and relieve the men on guard there. He asked my advice and I informed him to on no account go to the Madsen property at midnight as all instructions were that guards posted that night were to remain at their posts until daylight. I told Jamieson definitely not to go to Madsen's at midnight.

Having finished the meal Detective Knowles and I left the Jamieson home leaving my car standing in their gate entrance on nearby. We commenced to walk to take up duty with the guard and had proceeded about 300 yards when the report of three separate shots was heard. The shots seemed to be at some considerable distance which I thought was in the vicinity of the Koiterangi Post Office. We ran back to the car as walking appeared to be too slow to get to this point, and it was still light but failing fast. I put my headlights on and drove down until I came opposite the Graham house near the front gateway.

No movement of any kind was visible at or near the house, and no person could be seen about the house or the hall on the opposite side of the road. I called the password "Hokitika" are you alright?" and almost simultaneously a shot was fired from the direction of the hall. I pulled along the road to about opposite the hall and another shot rang out from the hall. Nothing could be seen moving and we appeared to be the only possible target. I then started up my car and drove to get shelter of the live hedge leading towards the Post Office. I had got some short distance when two men rose from below the hedge and asked me what the matter was at the hall. Simultaneously with this another shot rang out and the men ducked into cover.

I again started my car and had only gone a further few yards when another report sang out and a bullet struck the roadway near my car and whined away into space. (see McRobie's report of 19/10/41.) I then drove past the Post Office and turned my car in a suitable place at the junction of the cross-roads and waited for a time to listen to endeavour to ascertain what might be happening. A fusilade of reports came from the hall and Graham's house direction, followed at various spaces of time by single shots. This went on for a long period and it was regarded by me in view of my previous experience too dangerous to go up the road and get between the cross fire from the hall and house.

I remained outside until 10 p.m. with Detective Knowles watching and listening to try to find out what was occurring. At 10 p.m. I drove my car to the Post Office and left it outside while I went inside to await the telephone call from the Commissioner of Police, I was invited into the kitchen and then found that Detective Sergeant Davis had returned from the completion of the Post Mortems at Hokitika at about 9.30 a.m. He had come out with the Reverend Childs of Hokitika who had come to take Mrs Graham in to Hokitika to meet her father, Mr McCoy, who had arrived from Rakaia.

While at the Post Office the Commissioner of Police rang and was spoken to by Inspector Calwell, Detective Sergeant Davis and myself. The Commissioner then instructed me that every party of civilians used by the Police must have a member of the Police Force in charge. This had been done, and was intended up to this time.

While having a cup of tea Sergeant McRobie came in an called me out and informed me that a runner had come from the hall and stated things were not right at the Grahams house. I called the other Police Officers out from the Post Office and on going out, almost immediately a man ran down from the hall direction followed by a second man. Commander Frederic was the first of these men, and on pulling up with us was breathless. Asked as to the trouble and he replied

Continued on next page

— ALL NEW —

ASHBURTON VIDEO CENTRE

508 East Street, Ashburton. Phone 5244

We are the best...Forget about the rest!

WE HAVE THE LATEST IN VIDEO RELEASES

★ Over 800 Titles
★ Cheap Rates
★ Friendly Service

OPEN 7 DAYS

Hours: Weekdays 11am-9pm — Weekends 9.30am-9pm

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by out Police over the last 100 years

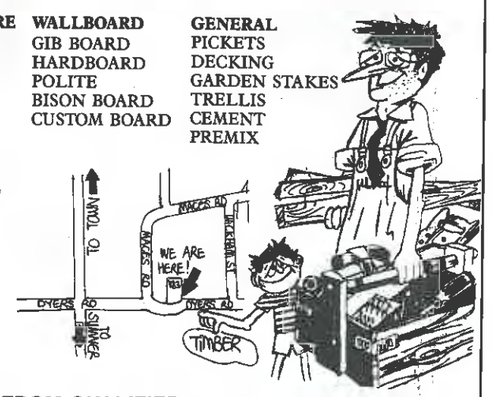
DYERS ROAD TIMBER & BUILDING SUPPLIES

OPEN 7.30-1.00 SATURDAY — WEEKDAYS 7.30-5.00

TIMBER	HARDWARE	WALLBOARD	GENERAL
RIMU	NAILS	GIB BOARD	PICKETS
PINUS	SCREWS	HARDBOARD	DECKING
OREGON	STAIN	POLITE	GARDEN STAKES
MOULDINGS	PAINT	BISON BOARD	TRELLIS
	BOLTS	CUSTOM BOARD	CEMENT
	BATTS		PREMIX

WE SPECIALISE FOR THE HOME HANDYMAN

TIMBER AT DISCOUNT PRICES



ADVICE AVAILABLE FROM QUALIFIED BUILDER PHONE 844-111

DB Riccarton Hotel

D.B. Draught & Lager on tap



John White Proprietor

Nancy's

Under new leasehold
Hosts: John & Stuart White

call and enjoy the friendly atmosphere

ENTERTAINMENT
THURS — FRI — SAT

Cnr. Deans Ave & Riccarton Rd
CHRISTCHURCH

VIKING MACHINERY (S.I.) LTD

20 Barbour Street
PO Box 10300 Phillipstown
CHRISTCHURCH
PH: 791-986 (24 Hours)

N.Z. Master Agents:
GERNI
DIRTBUSTER
TRENCH WENCH
FULL GERNI SALES
AND SERVICE
BRANCHES THROUGHOUT
SOUTH ISLAND

STEAM CLEANING

Cars — Trucks — All Machinery — Drive On Ramp
MOBILE UNITS AVAILABLE

BRING YOUR GEAR IN TO GET SPRUCED UP — A CLEAN MACHINE ALWAYS RUNS BETTER THAN ITS DIRTY COUNTERPART.
WE NOW OPERATE MOBILE HOT WATER BLASTERS WITH PRESSURES UP TO 4000 P.S.I. FOR ALL BUILDINGS, ROOFS AND HEAVY MACHINERY.



Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

Continued from previous page

"We are all right on our side but we are two men short."

When he was calmed down Frederic stated or informed us that early in the evening he had changed the guard at Graham's house and shortly afterwards shooting commenced at Graham's house, and that shortly afterwards two further of his Guardsmen had gone over to the house and further shooting had taken place and his men had not returned. His men at the hall had fired at the flashes of fire seen at the house.

It was decided to proceed to the house and hall to investigate but that as walking should be too dangerous cars should be used. A young man named Curry who had been visiting Smith's at the Post Office had drawn his car up outside of mine on the roadway so that I could not get out. I approached Curry and asked him if he was prepared to drive his car with full headlights on and turn his car facing with the headlights full down the pathway, while I followed with full headlights on and shot my car into a gap in the hedge so as to light the west side of Graham's house and section. Curry agreed to do this and bolt and leave his car in this position and the cars were driven into the position stated.

Detective Sergeant Davis and other Police officers accompanied me in my car and some in Curry's, Commander Frederic being in one of the cars. On placing the cars in position Detective Davis kept watch while I approached the hall to prevent any shooting at the cars or in that direction from the rear.

I gave the password as I approached the hall from the cars and was surprised to see Commander Frederic lying in the hall doorway covering me with his rifle, while rifles covered me from the door jamb. When 10 feet from the hall door I was challenged to give the password and did so. One man ran out from the doorway and discharged his rifle into space. I saw Frederic still lying down fingering his trigger dangerously at me and I told him to get up and give an account of what had occurred and what men he had in the house. I got into the Hall doorway and one of the men then tried to club me with his rifle butt. When assured that I was a member of the Police Force the men sobered down, but Frederic could give no particulars other than he was two men short.

Detective Sergeant Davis called the house but got no reply, and when one of the Guardsmen had given the names of the men who should have been in the house and they were hailed by name a reply was received from the house in the name of Guardsman King, who called one wounded and one dead.

King was informed to come out bringing the wounded man with his party but he appealed for the car lights to be shut off. The lights of the cars were put out, and the evacuation of these men from the house was covered by others of the armed guards. Guardsmen King, Howat and Hagar came out of the house bringing with them wounded Guardsman Hutchison. On coming out of the house one of these men fired a shot or a shot was heard. Hutchison was immediately placed in Curry's car and driven away to the Westland Hospital, others going also in the event of a blood transfusion being required.

The names of all the men who had been brought out by Commander Frederic was obtained with difficulty, and the roll called and it was found that Maxton Coulson was the only person missing. The Guardsmen who had evacuated the house had assured us that Coulson had been dead some considerable time or almost immediately after he was shot on coming to the house to investigate the first shots. Coulson had been shot from the right, low down.

As Coulson was definitely dead all the Guardsmen were dismissed and it was decided to watch the house until daylight when full investigations could be made, exhibits etc. collected and it could be then determined whether Coulson and Hutchison had been shot by Graham or the Guardsmen. From the scanty particulars obtainable at this time, it was thought that the shooting had been all done by the two guards.

On daylight the house was sponsored and it was seen that a .405 Winchester Rifle, with loading lever extended was lying near the left hand side of the verandah. A canvas web bag containing ammunition not on issue to Police or Home Guardsmen was on the grass at the eastern side of the path and a .22 rifle with barrel blood-stained was leaning against the eastern front corner of the front verandah.

Alongside the western side of the footpath immediately below the verandah was a place blood covered in the mud where a body had fallen, and from this spot been dragged over a hydrangea bush on to the verandah into the passage over the doorstep and thence to the living room doorway. The body of Maxton Coulson was lying fully extended on the back with head into the living room and feet into the passage way. There was a .303 rifle lying tight by the side with 9 rounds of .303 ammunition in the magazine. No shell was in the breach.

On my instructions the body was removed from the house and escorted by Constable Johnson was taken to the Westland Hospital Mortuary. The Exhibits in Group C sheet attached herewith were collected and these included a .303 calibre rifle which I had picked up on the eastern side of the footpath immediately below the verandah and opposite the blood covered mud spot where a body had fallen. This rifle was facing muzzle toward the verandah, with bolt withdrawn and 10 rounds of .303 ammunition in the magazine all jumbled and no cartridge in line to enter the breach. The exhibits clearly indicated that Graham had shot both men and this was later confirmed by Post Mortem results and findings. This was therefore the 10/10/41.

Search was then recommended and carried out all morning. I had made arrangements by telephone to have Hagar, King and Howat interviewed and statements obtained by Hokitika Police also Commander Frederic, Constable Johnson to assist. Police were supplemented during the day and Inspector Calwell attended to all arrangements as to men, etc. Search was being carried out and I was called from one party during the day to answer Police call at the Koiterangi Post Office and was informed from Hokitika Aerodrome that a bomber was coming over within 10 minutes to bomb the bush and all persons were to be removed at least half a mile from the scene of operations. I informed the person speaking that this was impossible as homes were situated near and amongst bush. The reply was that the bomber would not come until further instructions. This message was given by me to Inspector Calwell to act as he wished.

Apparently a call had been put over the air for assistance and a road services bus arrived loaded with Greymouth men, but believing that a party guided by Detective Sergeant Davis had left to search the rear of the bush and acting on instructions I understand received by Inspector Calwell from the Commissioner, these men were instructed not to go to search. However they broke away and made search of the immediate patches of bush which had been searched by Davis and myself on the 9/10/41.

Later in the same day it was decided again that, the hall only would be guarded and watch kept from this point only. Guards to be on roads and Post Office. Information was received by me late in the evening and too late to investigate that a hut, the property of one Smith situated about half a mile distant from the Graham house and at foot of Mt Camelback, was noticed by Smith to be in different condition to that in which he had left it. Arrangements were made for Detective Sergeant Davis and myself to examine this on following morning after daylight. Detective Sergeant Davis was left in charge of the Guard for the night after all Greymouth men had with difficulty been cleared away by bus.

By arrangements with Mrs Smith at the Post Office I then secured her sitting room as a depot and office and that night typed on a strange machine report for the Commissioner, but this was uncompleted. I drove to Hokitika that night intending to deposit some exhibits and obtain change of clothing as Davis and self were in good clothing unsuitable for conditons. I returned to Greymouth Police Station, deposited the exhibits, secured supplies and clothing, slept until 4 a.m. and then drove back to Koiterangi, and on arrival learned that it had been reported that Graham had been shot at and returned a shot against the guard at the Kokatahi Hotel. The country was searched and the matter investigated and fully proved that the man, Symons, who had been alleged to have seen and fired at Graham was telling untruths and that the shell found alleged fired by Graham was a .303 calibre shell and had been fired from Symons' rifle. I was assisted in this matter by Senior Sergeant Kelly of Wellington, who also rendered assistance through whenever practicable. 11/10/41.

While these investigations at Kokatahi were being carried out I had instructed Sergeant McRobie and Sergeant Johnson to take a party and investiage Smith's hut, thinking that at the time the Kokatahi story

Continued on next page

Chambers Restaurant

Come and enjoy the best in European style cuisine in the elegant, historic Old Library Building.

Open Monday to Saturday from 6.00 p.m. for pre-theatre and full a la carte dining.

We can also organise a Special Menu for Larger Groups or Weddings.

Opposite Central Police Station

PHONE CH (03) 795-634
109 CAMBRIDGE TCE
B.Y.O.



Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community by our Police over the last 100 years.

OVEN FRESH DAILY



★ Fresh Bread
★ Sandwiches
★ Pies
★ Rolls
★ Cream Buns
★ Cakes
★ Family Pies, eg Steak Mince, Steak & Mushroom, Steak & Kidney
★ Pastry & Yeast Goods

TRY
BARTLEY'S FAMOUS CHEESE ROLLS

Orders Taken. We also make and ice Birthday Cakes.

- **Hot Bread Thursday Evenings from 4.30pm**
- **Open Late Night Thursday**

BARTLEYS BAKERY
132A Colombo St, Beckenham, Phone Christchurch 324-799

PLOUGHMANS GRILL FAMILY BAR

OPEN 6 DAYS

Lunch 12-2pm — Evening 5.30-9pm
Friday and Saturday 9.30pm
Half Price Meals for Children

Appetisers
Shrimp Cocktail, Oysters (In Season).

Side Dishes and Salads
Eggs, Tomatoes, Salmon Salad, Onions, French Fries, Tossed Salad, Ham Salad.

Main Course
Steak varieties including: Garlic/Porterhouse, Mixed Grills, Weiner Schnitzel, Sausages, Fried Fish, Scallops, and Oysters. "Home Cooked" Roast of the Day, Friday and Saturday.

Desserts
Plum Pudding, Choc Eclairs, Cheese Cake and Ice Cream, Fruit Salad and Cream, Pavlova, Ice Cream Sundae, Brandy Snaps, Short Cake and Cream.

All grills served with salad, french fries and one vegetable. Cheese and Biscuits.

— HALF PRICED MEALS FOR CHILDREN —
★ Complimentary Coffee
★ Just 20 minutes drive from Christchurch

ROLLESTON TAVERN
MAIN SOUTH RD ROLLESTON PHONE 478-780

AWARD HOMES

AFFORDABLE INNOVATIVE ARCHITECTURE



Single or multi-level designs, exclusive individually-planned **AWARD** homes are innovative both in layout and superb architectural styling. Naturally, **AWARD** assures superior craftsmanship and first quality materials in the construction of its copyright plans, all created in detailed consultation with the home-owner, and budget controlled.

Send for Award Design Magazine

$4 for Vol. II
$6 for Vol. III
$13 for Vol. I, II and III

Contact Award Homes Ltd accredited builder Nelson
Stuart Russell (Builders) Ltd, 41 Bayview Rd. Ph NN 520-555

NAME .....
ADDRESS ....
PHONE .....$.....Enclosed

Continued from previous page

was correct. These sergeants found blood stained clothing left by Graham indicating the extent of a shoulder wound in the encounter with the guard at Graham's house on the previous night.

The Commissioner arrived with other Police Officers that day and official matters were left to Inspector Calwell. Guard again posted that night in dug out under hall. I had with assistance of local resident fixed motor bicycle electric head lights in such a way that should Graham further open the front door of his house, that he would break a cotton and be exposed in the full rays of these lights. The detailing of men to be with each party of civilians was left by me to the sergeants who had arrived. That night again Graham was seen and fired on from the guard while alongside of a fence at the side of the hall, carrying a rug. Graham had replied with one shot and had apparently been wounded.

I went to the spot and immediately stopped others trespassing and collected the rug which bore bullet holes. I entered the paddock where he had fired from, and found a discharged 7mm calibre shell foreign to all the arms issued to Police and others and fitting the rifle Mrs Graham was known to have purchased. From this spot blood was traced for about 250 yards leading towards bush. Extensive search was made but without result.

On following days searches were continued and included an alleged cave on Mt Camelback, but without results. Assistance was given in all these matters by Detective Cunningham, Detective Knowles, Detective Sergeant Davis and local residents whom I knew.

On the late afternoon of the 14/10/41 after speaking to the Commissioner of Police I left Koiterangi with my car loaded with exhibits that had been retained under Police Guard in the Hall to endeavour to catch the Rail Car to Christchurch en route to Palmerston North. Detective Sergeant Davis had on the 11th been found suffering from measles and was sent to Hospital on 12th. I was unable to obtain space at Hokitika for the Exhibits and took them with me to Greymouth en route calling to see Detective Sergeant Davis who was in Hospital.

I was unable to catch the Rail Car and owing to my condition from exposure I decided to drive to Christchurch in order to catch the night boat to Wellington. This I did calling in at the Detective Office at Christchurch to ascertain if any messages had been received for me from my district.

I attended the Supreme Court at Palmerston North and on return at Christchurch, was in Christchurch on the night of the 19th, when I received instructions issued by the Commissioner in respect to bringing Military equipment with me to Greymouth.

Arrangements to obtain this equipment were made by me on 20th and it was delivered for me by Captain McKenzie of Christchurch at the Detective Office. On the same night I was informed by telephone by the Christchurch Detective Staff that Graham had been shot and captured. I completed my service and was discharged from further attendance at 4 p.m. from the Supreme Court. At 6 p.m. I left to return to Greymouth and owing to fog arrived at 1.30 a.m. At 9 a.m. on the same morning I met the Commissioner and other officers at Koiterangi and went with them to the scene where Graham who was now dead was captured.

Sergeant Kearton of Christchurch arrived the following day and was taken by me to Koiterangi and photographed the details that were necessary to be recorded. The same evening I obtained from Mrs Graham and her father Mr McCoy a signed acknowledgment taking over the Graham property and stock from the Police responsibility. On the following morning Mr McCoy was taken to the property by Inspector Calwell and to him gave a similar document.

The statements attached herewith in respect to the wounding and capture of Graham show that Police had been posted for night duty at various settlers homes through the district nightly for some days. That these points had been connected by telephone with Police Headquarters at the Koiterangi Hall. In these duties they were assisted by members of the Military Forces, the whole body under the direction of the Commissioner of Police.

At 6.45 p.m. Robert Henry Growcott a bushman residing with his brother Henry Alfred Growcott, a farmer living on the banks of Doughboy Creek and farming the Doughboy Valley, together with George Moyes Lindsay, a mill hand, who lived nearby, were on watch with field glasses for Graham on the banks of Doughboy Creek. Both men were armed with .303 rifles.

Growcott first noticed an object approaching down the valley about three quarters of a mile distapt. Through the field glasses the pair saw that it was a man coming down the valley and on account of the nature of the country he was frequently momentarily out of sight. The Military lorry conveying the Police and Military to night duty post was due to pass about this time and Growcott ran to the roadway to stop it and inform the men going on duty what had been seen. Sergeant Callaghan was in charge of the detail.

The party alighted and took cover in a wooded knoll not far from Growcott's house to watch the approach of the man, who as he drew nearer was recognised as Graham, who was carrying a rifle slung across his shoulder. Graham, owing to the nature of the country, disappeared from the view and the party split up to watch him approach from different angles. He was seen to be approaching slowly, frequently stopping and looking about, and approaching generally with caution. The knoll from which these men were watching was above Doughboy Creek which ran into the banks of the knoll and made an irregular margin.

Graham disappeared into one of the bends of the creek and in order in watch, a temporary Constable stationed at Auckland, crawled to the inward side of the bush and from behind a stump observed Graham, who he now definitely recognised from the photos and description supplied to the Police.

Graham came to a wire fence leading over the top of a mound from where he could get a clear view of the back of the Growcott house and buildings and was peering through the wires apparently with the automatic pistol, taken on the 8/10/41 from the pocket of Sergeant Cooper, in his hand. The temporary Constable fired at Graham with the .303 rifle with which he was armed and Graham fell wounded. The Constable, after reloading approached and took the rifle from Graham's shoulder and picked up the automatic which was cocked and loaded, which was lying near Graham's feet. By this time the remainder of the party from the "knoll" arrived on the scene.

In the meantime Sergeant Callaghan had notified Headquarters by telephone and reinforcements had arrived including a Medical Orderly who gave attention to Graham's wound. Graham said "I am done, I was going to chuck it in tonight. I was shot to pieces the first night. I am done, I have paid in full."

Detective Sergeant Davis had arrived and took charge of the Exhibits and Graham was conveyed on stretcher first to the Army Truck and then to the Ambulance and finally to the Westland Hospital, where he was given treatment by Dr Aitken, but died on 21/10/41 at 5.25 a.m.

Graham had in his possession clothing stolen from Smith's hut under Mt Camelback and examination showed that the Constable's shot had stuck a cartridge in the ammunition belt that Graham was wearing at the time, and had burst the shell and that portions of this shell together with the Constable's bullet had entered his body. Graham was in bad septic condition from previous wounds.

On 26/10/41 a hollow tree which had been growing on a mound of earth about half a mile up Doughboy Creek and in the direction that Graham was first seen by Growcott and Lindsay, came under notice of Mr Growcott. On examination by Mr Growcott with the members of the Police, it was evident that Graham had been in the hollow for some time. Egg shells, two boiled potatoes, a boiling pot, a tin and two spoons and a new sack were around the base of this tree. Some of these articles had been stolen from the house of George Moyes Lindsay near Growcott's on the night of the 16/10/41, while the owner and his family were absent.

On the night of the 25th October, 1941, the home that had been occupied by the Grahams and was the scene of the shootings of the Police officers on the 8/10/41 was burnt, together with the property and effects inside. This matter is being investigated.

On the night of the 16/10/41 the home of Mrs D. Lindsay had been broken into and food-stuffs stolen and on 26/10/41 portion of the stolen foods were recovered from the hollow tree used by Graham.

Plans of the house and grounds and immediate neighbourhood of Graham's house and plans of the district over which the search for Graham took place have been prepared under instruction by the Government Chief

Continued on next page

E. ASTLEY & SONS LTD

EST. 1888

TANNERS OF FINE LEATHERS

LEATHER AVAILABLE DIRECT FROM THE TANNERY FOR

- FOOTWARE
- SADDLERY
- UPHOLSTERY
- BAGS
- BELTS
- CLOTHING

AND ALL TYPES OF CRAFT WORK

8B WORDSWORTH ST CHRISTCHURCH

PHONE: 67-079

RESIDENTIAL SECURITY SERVICES LTD

Alarm Protection Systems For Homes and Light Commercial Premises

South Island Agents...

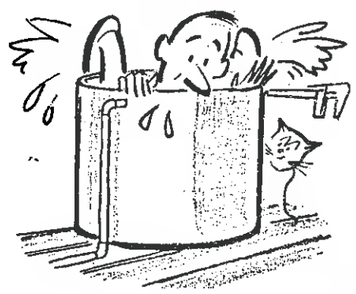
Nelson, Marlborough and Golden Bay

Top of the South Home Securities
Phone Nelson 75-108
P.O. Box 940, Nelson

Central Otago
Residential Security Services
Phone Queenstown 903K
P.O. Box 276

Dunedin
Residential Security Services
Phone Mosgiel 4883

...Don't Dabble With Something You Don't Know...



REGISTERED PLUMBERS & DRAINLAYERS

Drains Cleared With Our Electric Machine

CALL:

WALTON PLUMBING CO. LTD
10 COLERIDGE STREET
PHONE 794-127 or 60-306

PETER'S RESTAURANT for BEST MEALS

NELSON N.Z.

and TAKEAWAYS
PHONE 89-688
113 Hardy Street, Nelson.
PETER'S RESTAURANT OPEN FOR MEALS
MEALS AT ALL HOURS — TAKEAWAYS

RESTAURANT HOURS
MONDAY TO SATURDAY
Lunch 11pm to 2pm
Dinner 5pm to 8pm

SHOP HOURS
MONDAY TO THURSDAY
11am to 11pm
FRIDAY & SATURDAY
11am to 12pm
SUNDAY
4am to 8pm

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years in our community.

LOOK GOOD IN
LEATHER



CHOOSE FROM OUR WIDE RANGE OF JACKETS

e.g. Authentic RAF and USAF Flying Jackets. Also the best money can buy in motorcycle Leathers, Ladies Fashion Jackets and Leather Skirts.

Naturalwear Leather
87a Cashel St. City Mall
Ph. 796-958 Christchurch

Café Vienna

For a Coffee Break or a full meal try the most up to date coffee lounge/restaurant in Christchurch where a pleasing choice of continental and New Zealand food is served for your enjoyment in an atmosphere distinctive in its European styling.

Take the time to relax and savour the charm, and the delicious food of this exciting restaurant. Extensive Menu at reasonable prices. Try our Capuccino & Espresso Coffee.

Café Vienna

RICCARTON MALL

PHONE CHRISTCHURCH 483-824

AN INVITATION...



...Winton and Jocelyn Boyce and the staff of the

WHEATSHEAF INN TEDDINGTON

(WINNIE'S WATERING HOLE)

When passing through, call in and experience our Bistro Meals with a variety of your favourite ales on tap.

We are open 7 Days for your convenience with exquisite views.

We would like to congratulate you on all the fine work done over the last 100 years.



REDWOOD MOTOR TRIMMING

(G.A. WHITING)

38 PRESTONS RD, REDWOOD, CHRISTCHURCH

PHONE 526-460

All motor trimming, from minor repairs to complete restorations
CAR CARPETS — SEAT REPAIRS AND COVERS.
VINYL TOPS ETC.

Vintage and Classic Cars a Speciality

Redwood Motor Trimming are proud to support the police on their centenary year.

Continued from previous page

Surveyor Mr McIntyre, of Hokitika, and are attached herewith.

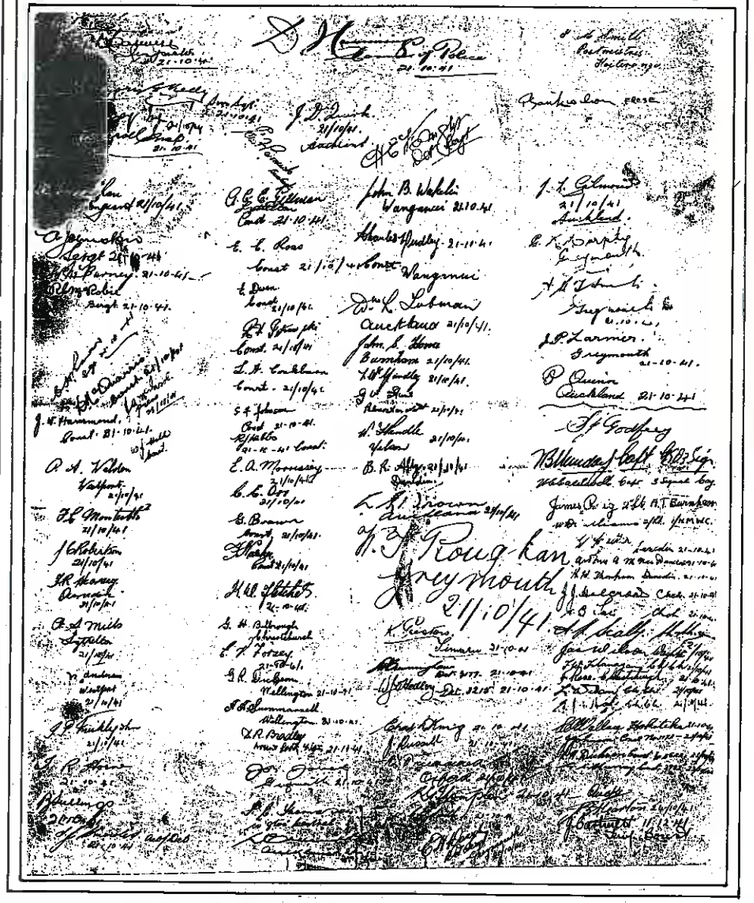
Two photographs of the original condition of the Graham home as seen from the road on morning of 9/10/41 have been secured and the negative given to the Commissioner of Police.

Photographs taken by Sergeant Kearton of Christchurch are not at present on hand.

Photographs of the tree on Growcott's property were taken from me by Mr Robert Black, ex-detective of Karepa Street, Wellington.

All statements have been tabulated in sequences numbers in the order of events.

Signed: **H. E. Knight**
Detective Sergeant



Copy of the document containing 86 signatures of the Police members and 8 others who took part in the Graham Manhunt. The original is in the Hokitika Museum.
With thanks to ex-Constable Fred Randle, Sergeant Dave Allan and Constable Tony Paul at Hokitika.

Patersons
Funeral Services

— ASHBURTON AREA —
OFFICE & CHAPEL CNR EAST & COX STREETS
(Opp. Railway Station)
...When the need arises
— 24 Hour Personal Service

PHONE ASHBURTON 7474

RUSSLEY INDOOR CRICKET

Come indoors This Winter to

RUSSLEY

Indoor Cricket
— THE INTERNATIONAL CENTRE
Be sure to HURRY
Social Bookings Welcome

Mon — A&B Grade
Tues A & Social
Wed C & Social
Thurs Mixed & Social
Friday Mixed & Social & Casual Bookings
Sat Casual Bookings
Sun Social, Mixed & Casual Bookings

ENQUIRE NOW AT
500a Wairakei Road — Phone 596-006
P.O. Box 7330 — After Hours 33-825
Member of N.Z.I.C.F.

Nikon Canon
OLYMPUS
MINOLTA Vivitar
CONTAX Rollei
BRONICA Mamiya
PENTAX CHINON
Leica YASHICA
HASSELBLAD

...but there's only one choice of film.

Kodak

EVERY DROP YOU SINK, HELPS SINK THE AUSSIES.



From now until the end of the Challenge, Steinlager will be donating, three cents from every can sold, to New Zealand's bid for the America's Cup.
So go on. Help sink an Aussie, Sink a Steinlager.

BNZ CHALLENGE
AMERICA'S CUP

Steinlager
New Zealand's Finest Beer

NZB 2757

NEW ZEALAND POLICE
Centennial











1 Memorial Service, Puresu, 6th January, 1986

2 Police Chaplain, the Reverend George A. Jeffreys with participants

3 Attendants at the Memorial Service commemorating the deaths of Wallace Chalmers and Neville Wilson Power

4 Memorial — Neville Power Memorial Park, Te Atatu, Auckland 6/1/86

5 Tree being planted by Neville Power's widow, Valerie

NEW ZEALAND POLICE

Centennial











1 A night at the trots. From L to R: Const. Scott Carter, S/Const. John Graham, Sgt Ron Richardson & S/Const. Greg McManus

2 Representatives of the N.Z. Police Centennial Mounted Section and Clerk of the Course

3 N.Z. Police Dog Section's display, Alexandra Park Trotting night

4 Police staff in various styles of uniform, Wellington

5 1959 Holden trying out the course in Wellington







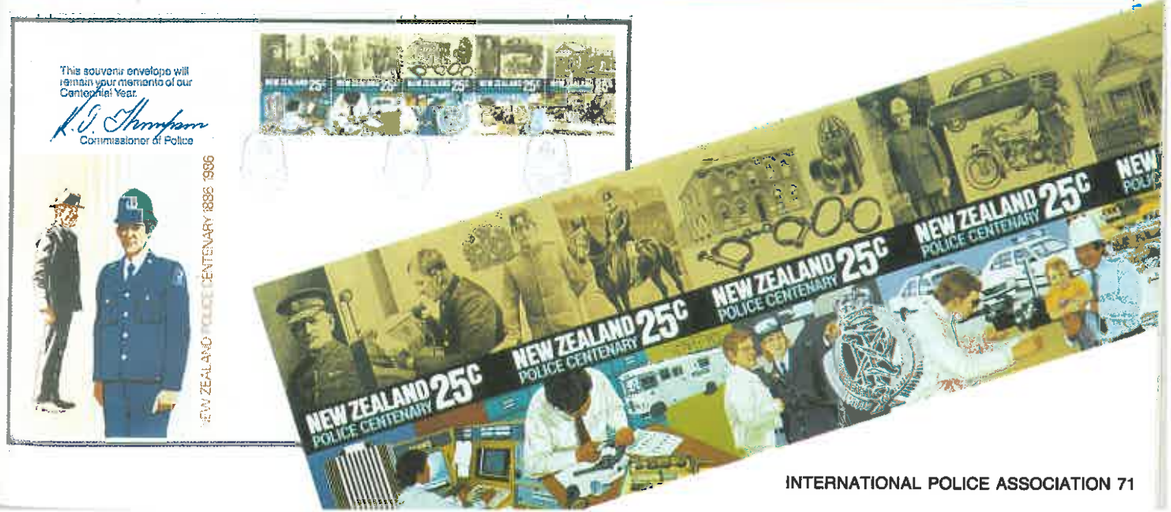


The attached photographs were taken at the Wellington Railway Station of March 1, 1986, prior to the Police Centennial Display Train commencing its 6-month journey throughout New Zealand. A total of seven Police staff have manned the train on its journey, and it has been another incidence of very close co-operation between the Police and the Railways, which goes back to the beginnings of both organisations in this country.
The photographs have been reproduced with the kind permission of the New Zealand Railways Publicity and Advertising Division. They show the Minister of Transport, Mr Richard Prebble, Mr Purdy, General Manager of the Railways Corporation and Deputy Commissioner Bryan Gibson and the Police staff involved, at the official opening on March 1, 1986.

1 Deputy Commissioner Gibson officially opening the Centennial Train.

2 Superintendent Earle Cooper, Deputy Commissioner Bryan Gibson, Messrs Prebble, Purdy.

3 Sergeant Edmonds, Colin Wright (Railways Publicity and Advertising).



A whale of a tale...



Tail flukes some 20 feet across lift skyward, flip in almost courteous salute, then slip silently beneath the dark, chill Alaskan waters.

On hand to record this stately manoeuvre is Al Giddings. It is a prelude to an awesome display that will add to our knowledge of the great humpback whale and reward Al Giddings for his years of study, research and vigilance.

Since his first encounter with whales, as a novice scuba diver back in the 1950's, Giddings has spent many days observing the humpbacks. But this day is different. This day Giddings will be privileged to observe, and film, an incredible event. He will record what no one has seen before; eight whales satisfying their insatiable appetites for krill by means of a skillfully choreographed tactic. One whale will corral the krill within a circle of bubbles then, as if on cue, all eight whales will erupt through the circle of krill high into the air. Giddings camera captures for science, and for us, this amazing leviathan ballet.

Al Giddings, the dedicated recorder of life under the sea. Al Giddings, the adventurer; he chanced his life diving on the wreck of the Andrea Doria. Al Giddings, the film maker; award winning underwater sequences for Hollywood, including 'The Deep' with Jacqueline Bisset. Al Giddings, a man who gets most out of life.

for people who get most out of life.

The American Express Card is for those people who get, and expect, most from life. For them no ordinary card will do. Very simply, they require a card that conforms to their life style, not one that limits them with restrictions. They want a card that allows them to determine how much they will spend. They want a card that is unpretentious yet commands service both internationally and locally.

They want a card that is worldwide in its representation and on hand worldwide to cope with unexpected emergencies.

American Express is that Card.



The Card.



Don't leave home without it.

BCDDB 9400

NEW ZEALAND POLICE

Centennial





Wellington Cup Day, January 25, 1986

Race 7 at this meeting was "The Wellington Police Centenary Handicap." Photographs include the presentation of the Trophy to the owners of the winning horse by the Commissioner of Police who was accompanied by the Wellington District Commander and the Hutt Divisional Commander. Photographs used with the kind permission of Mike Burnside, O/C Wellington Photography Section.



Timaru

1 Starters are in line for race 7 on the card, the Police Centennial Handicap. Favourite for the race is Number 2. Set and ready — they'll go any minute.

2 "Memories of days gone by?" Acting Senior Sergeant Barker keeps the chain of command rolling with Sergeant Hendry passing on the issued orders to Constable Phiskie.

3 "Where's my stable, boss?" Constable Phiskie and "Senator" outside Timaru Police Station.

4 Superintendent Gordon Knight presents the winner's trophy to the owners of "Young Nick."

5 "Alms for the poor?" Retired members Jack Holley and Alan Elliott gratefully accepting donations at the race meeting.









Otago

1 The Otago Gold Escort re-enactment

2 Senior Constable Derek Webb wearing the uniform of 1886

3 A sight not often seen these days!

4 The Gold Escort arriving in Dunedin City









NEW ZEALAND POLICE

Centennial











Cup Day at Ellerslie 1 January 1986

1 Members of the N.Z. Police Centennial Mounted Section escort Commissioner Mr Thompson onto the course
2 Assisting in Clerk of the Course duties
3 Constable William Pinkie and "Bryan" begin the dressage display
4 Members of the Christchurch Police Brass Band entertaining Ellerslie's crowds
5 Constable William Pinkie and members of the N.Z. Police Dog Section
6 Perusing the Police Displays at Ellerslie















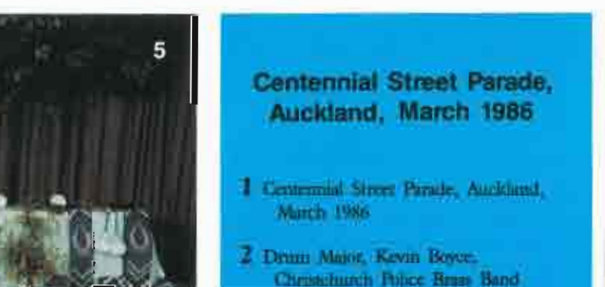




Centennial Street Parade, Auckland, March 1986

1 Centennial Street Parade, Auckland, March 1986
2 Drum Major, Kevin Boyce, Christchurch Police Brass Band





Centennial Street Parade, Auckland, March 1986

1 Centennial Street Parade, Auckland, March 1986
2 Drum Major, Kevin Boyce, Christchurch Police Brass Band

NEW ZEALAND POLICE

Centennial

Police Centennary Celebrations in Taranaki

Like many other Police Districts, New Plymouth was not alone in being caught up in centenary 'fever' this year.

By the staunch and self rewarding efforts of a few in the District including the occasional gnashing of teeth and the sudden burst of statements . . . "this is **definitely** and **absolutely** the last time I'm going to have anything to do with planning or arranging . . . etc, etc." We finally got our celebrations under way with the arrival of the police Centennial Display train at Patea on the 2nd April. As everyone now knows, the display train was an instant success and Taranaki was no exception with over 11,000 visitors pouring through it during the week it was in our District. The very public spirited police members on board the train even ran out of police souvenir spoons by the time it reached our District and it hadn't even really started on it's long treck through the country. Not being slow off the mark, we in New Plymouth took every advantage of the many members of the public who visited the train by selling our allotment of the 'Supersport' and 'Police Centennial Trust' lottery tickets to them and at $10 a piece they couldn't get enough of them.

We also took advantage of the train visiting New Plymouth by arranging for the Taranaki Harness Club to help out with transport for members of the public to get to the train from our Police Station. The Club provided a number of wagons and gigs drawn by that old faithful animal the Clydesdale horse and the rides were extremely popular. His Worship the Mayor of New Plymouth, David Lean, officiated and the District Commander Superintendent Peter Alty and Mrs Alty commenced proceedings by riding in the lead gig to the railway station from our Police Station.

One can only begin to ponder the amount of money that the Police could have collected for the Centennial Trust or any other worthwhile charity when we were continuously asked by members of the public what we were charging for rides and entry to the train. The astonished look on their faces when we advised that it was all free, told the whole

train. The astonished look on their faces when we advised that it was all free, told the whole
by that old faithful animal the Clydesdale horse and the rides were extremely popular. His Worship the Mayor of New Plymouth, David Lean, officiated and the District Commander Superintendent Peter Alty and Mrs Alty commenced proceedings by riding in the lead gig to the railway station from our Police Station.

One can only begin to ponder the amount of money that the Police could have collected for the Centennial Trust or any other worthwhile charity when we were continuously asked by members of the public what we were charging for rides and entry to the train. The astonished look on their faces when

'bun fight' in a nearby marquee. A most enjoyable afternoon was spent by all who now want it repeated every weekend.

Whilst we had to cancel our Sports Day at Mokau (our northernmost police outpost) we went ahead with our police charity ball in aid of the local cot death society. It gave all those who attended the opportunity to dust off their 'dicky' suits and ball gowns and trip the light fantastic to some excellent music, jovial entertainment and a continuous round of good food and liquid refreshment into the wee small hours. The $100 double price was in my view well worth it and it was very pleasing to see some of our younger members enjoying themselves as well, some of whom dressed in period police uniform for the occasion. The presence of Deputy Commissioner Gibson was also fully appreciated.

We are now getting ready to present a police 1927 Model 'T' Ford and Super Snipe at the New Plymouth Motorex Exhibition late July after acquiring a couple of lots in the exhibition. This show should prove a fitting closure on our centenary activities in New Plymouth unless we receive some overseas police guests in October to mark the I.P.A. Friendship Week.

It is sad that we are not on the 'official' tour route and will not be able to provide some Taranaki hospitality to our colleagues from overseas but we live in hope that some may indeed find time to make the trip to Taranaki and take in our mountain (whatever people want to call it), our shores and rich reserves of natural gas and oil. We don't have an International Airport but we do have one of the best search and rescue helicopter pilots in the country who I am sure will be available for tours if requested and show our guests a 'real' mountain.

Will write again in another hundred years time . . . Servo per Amikeco.

Steve Anderton
New Plymouth



His Worship the Mayor of New Plymouth David Lean accompanied by the District Commander Superintendent Peter Alty and Senior Sergeant Alvin Burr in the background inspecting the police contingent. Six members in front wearing period uniform and the police 'shako.'



His Worship the Mayor of New Plymouth David Lean accompanied by the District Commander Superintendent Peter Alty and Senior Sergeant Alvin Burr in the background inspecting the police contingent. Six members in front wearing period uniform and the police 'shako.'



PROTECTING PEOPLE AND PROPERTY

Preventing accidents. Preventing crimes. Wormald is a group of companies — each one dedicated to the philosophy of protecting people and property. The safety clothes you wear, the fire systems which protect where you work, the security systems which go hand in hand with you and your job:

Wormald's name is there.

Invercargill Police Staff, Centennial Year

A parade had been held of all staff with the Invercargill Mayor, Mrs Eve Poole, as guest of honour. Mrs Poole inspected the parade and presented certificates and clasps of merit to Sergeant Dave Raynes and Constable Clive Nicholas for bravery when they attempted to extricate a woman driver from her submerged car.

Not all staff were available for the parade owing to operational and personal requirements however those who could, gathered at the front of the station for the photograph.

The four seated from left to right are Inspector N. Cook, Mrs Poole, Superintendent T. Thomson and Chief Inspector W. Nicholl. ■



An "old-time" policeman enjoying a well earned refreshment at the Vulcan Hotel at St Bathans, Central Otago.



Four Queenstown youngsters atop one of Southland's Police vehicles holding some relics of the Invercargill Police District.



New Zealand Police Centennary Rotorua

by Basil Johnson

For New Zealand Centennial Celebrations 1986, it was decided as early as September 1984 at least two very important cultural aspects in the Rotorua District would be achieved.

The first was the formation of a Rotorua Police District Maori Cultural Group, formed from members of Police, their wives and families and inclusive of civilian staff and families as well.

Planning and discussions about the concept resulted in the group coming to fruition on 9th June 1985 where it was decided to do at least three things —

One: to form the group as a family based organisation representative of the larger 'police family'.

Two: to be available for public performance by the end of February 1986, and

Three: continue as a permanent part of Rotorua Police District activities beyond the Centennial Year of 1986.

Dame fortune smiled upon us in the fact many of its potential members were already members of Ngati-Rangiwewehi Cultural Group of Awahou, Rotorua. A large number of men and their wives were already blessed with great ability and potential by which new members of the Police group could be infused with the skill and zest to learn — and quickly!

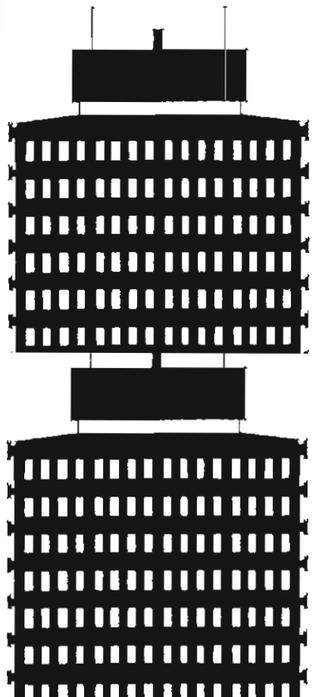
Some others too in the group were 'old hands' returning to the bosom of their cultural heritage.

Continued on next page



Members of the Rotorua Police District Maori Cultural Group outside Tawakehelmoa Meeting House, the ancestral home of Ngati Rangiwewehi the sub tribe to whom many of the group belong, which is at Awahou Rotorua and part of Te Arawa Canoe.

Give it the Works!



Give it the [illegible]

Ministry of Works and Development

CHRISTCHURCH DISTRICT

The Christchurch District covers a large area, extending from Kekerengu to the Waitaki in the east and from Karamea to Jacksons Bay in the west, and includes the Chatham Islands.

We:

- Design, supervise, maintain and refurbish buildings and properties both large and small, e.g. Christchurch Girls High School, Chief Post Office and Christchurch Postal Centre and Hornby and Sydenham Police Stations.
- Provide co-operation and assistance whenever required, especially during natural disasters.
- Also provide a wide range of other professional services, in-

CHRISTCHURCH DISTRICT

The Christchurch District covers a large area, extending from Kekerengu to the Waitaki in the east and from Karamea to Jacksons Bay in the west, and includes the Chatham Islands.

We:

- Design, supervise, maintain and refurbish buildings and properties both large and small, e.g. Christchurch Girls High School, Chief Post Office and Christchurch Postal Centre and Hornby and Sydenham Police Stations.
- Provide co-operation and assistance whenever required, especially during natural disasters.
- Also provide a wide range of other professional services, including civil, mechanical and electrical engineering and town and country planning, to meet your every need.

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years by...

the CROFTERS Restaurant

Open 7 days for breakfast, lunch and dinner. Morning and afternoon tea also available.

Comprehensive a la carte menus available at each meal.

Extensive array of salads also available at lunch and dinner time.

Gentle background music provided each evening by our resident guitarist.

Open 7 days for breakfast, lunch and dinner. Morning and afternoon tea also available.

Comprehensive a la carte menus available at each meal.

Extensive array of salads also available at lunch and dinner time.

Gentle background music provided each evening by our resident guitarist.

COTSWOLD

ARANUI FISH SUPPLY

FOR THE BEST FISH & CHIPS TAKEAWAYS IN *CHRISTCHURCH*



Also fresh daily a

FOR THE BEST FISH & CHIPS TAKEAWAYS IN *CHRISTCHURCH*



Also fresh daily a good

Continued from previous page

More fortunate still was the fact our tutors, Constable Andrew Grant and his wife, Donna, both of Rangiwewehi, took on the task of moulding our group into a composite unit with, by February 1986 a reasonably comprehensive repertoire of waiata and haka.

Concurrent with these aspects was the creation and design and colours of pari, kaitaka (the bodices and bands) for the womens outfits and the tapeka (sashes) for the men.

The group selected a dark, medium and light blue and white colour scheme representing in the dark blue the old coloured police uniforms the medium and light blues of present day uniforms and the white to represent the colour of our modern white police transport vehicles, all woven on tapestry to traditional patterns, by the members themselves at their own expense.

Every Sunday for many months, group members, their children and supporters practised in the Rotorua Police Club, and once in Tauranga, in an atmosphere of real enjoyment and manaakitanga.



Mr Para Bennett, chairman of Te Arawa Trust Board and some of the Trust Board in the cramped foyer of the Rotorua Police Station.

An illustration of the support and effort made by group members was shown by the continual presence of members from Tauranga, Mt Maunganui and Tokoroa — all of them in their own time and at their own expense.

The second cultural objective for the Centennial was the installation of carvings in



Some of the group singing a welcome to the Chairman and members of Te Arawa Trust Board.

people and the Police which relates to an association lasting since 1863.

Importantly, it also drew together the bicultural heritage of Police staff, especially at Rotorua as well as many other places in the District where many members and their families are of or descend from Te Arawa and other tribes.

In compliance with the Elders' wishes Te Arawa Trust Board engaged Master Carver Rotohiko (Angus) Heretaunga to complete the commissioned carvings. Mrs Margaret Rapana supervised the women's tukutuku panel work complementing the carvings.

At 3 p.m. on Friday 28th February 1986, Te Arawa Trust Board Chairman, Mr Para Bennett and tohunga rangatira Irirangi Tiakiawa and members of the Board assembled outside the ramparts of the Rotorua Police Station.

The karanga (call) by Donna and response from Mrs Wikitoria O'Leary accompanying the Board members commenced an historic occasion followed by a wero (challenge) by Constable Grant, an expert exponent in that ceremony and use of a flourishing taiaha.



accompanying the Board members commenced an historic occasion followed by a wero (challenge) by Constable Grant, an expert exponent in that ceremony and use of a flourishing taiaha.



Into the foyer and entranceway of the Rotorua Station crowded our distinguished visitors, the Rotorua and Hamilton Police District Commanders, other commissioned officers, N.C.O's, staff (Police and Civilian) and the Rotorua Police District Maori Cultural Group.

For the duration of the ceremonies that afternoon the public were directed to and serviced from a temporary watchhouse facility at the other end of the ground floor.

Speeches followed in Te Arawa tradition with Senior Sergeant Basil Johnson welcoming the manuhiri (visitors) in Maori and responded to by Para Bennett in Maori and English and closed by Chief Superintendent Ian Bird, Rotorua District Commander.

Mutual concern for the problems besetting the community especially the Maori community and the commission of crime and its effects overall and a clear indication of support by Te Arawa of police in their area but also drew comment from Pra the Board's willingness to be a source of counsel, resource and when necessary, a critic of police performance for the benefit of everyone involved including the Police.

Chief Superintendent Bird responding, thanked Te Arawa for their very generous gift in this the N.Z. Police Centennial year and said he believed the mauri (essence) reposing in the carvings and the message they portrayed augered well for all those who worked in the Station or had cause to visit it regardless the reason.

Mr Bird also alluded to the high crime rate evident in the District and its effects on all people, including the Maori community.

Mr Bird went on to say he was very

PERRYS HOTEL OCCIDENTAL

208 HEREFORD STREET, CHRISTCHURCH

Incorporating

FLAPPER'S LUNCHTIME RESTAURANT
Monday to Friday, 12 noon to 2.30 p.m.

Perry Restaurant

MONDAY TO FRIDAY
Lunch 12 noon to 2.30 p.m.
MONDAY TO SATURDAY
Dinner 6.00 p.m. to 10.30 p.m.

PHONE 68-255

French and European Cuisine
When passing off duty or on, call in and enjoy our hospitality

Perry's Hotel

Recipient of South Pacific Hotel and Catering Institute Gold Plate Award for excellence in food and service

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

dhp DINGWALL & PAULGER LTD. HARDWARE CARD
This Card Entitles

AN INVITATION TO ALL MEMBERS OF THE POLICE ASSOCIATION

DINGWALL & PAULGER LTD.

Wholesale Hardware and Manchester Merchants invite you to visit and purchase from their Wholesale Showroom situated at 300 Manchester Street.

We stock a comprehensive range of:-

GIFTWEAR: Crystal, Silver, China, Glass Sets, Cutlery and Toys.
MANCHESTER: Sheets, Towels, Continental Blankets, Rugs, Tea towels, Face Cloths, Shirts, Ties and Soxs.
KITCHENWARE: Saucepans, Kitchen Utensils, Bakeware, Plastics and Brushware.
TOOLS: Garden Tools, Tools, Home Handymans Tools, Glues and Tool Boxes.
ELECTRICAL: Frypans, Toasters, Jugs, Cakemixers, Snackmakers and Irons.



Call in to the Hardware Checkout and Collect Your Personal Hardware Card for Genuine Wholesale Prices.

WEDDING SUITS

By Chancery Suit Hire



Fashion 3 piece Grey Suits in both plain and stripes.
Cream dinner suits and Black trousers.
Arriving for the summer weddings from overseas, new 2 piece Black Suits.
Many more styles at

CHANCERY SUIT HIRE
33A LICHFIELD ST, Phone 63-038

aml performance tune

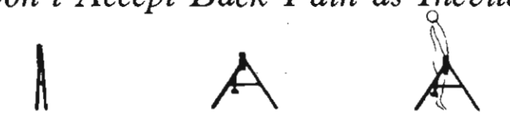
Eric Johnson

ALL TYPES OF CAR MAINTENANCE
HIGH CLASS AUTOMOTIVE REPAIRS
CYLINDER HEAD MODIFICATIONS
ENGINE SWAPS
DYNO TUNING A SPECIALITY

5 CLOTHIER STREET, (off Tuam St) CHRISTCHURCH
PHONE 60-610

INVERTEX...

Don't Accept Back Pain as Inevitable!



Easily Stored *Easily Erected* *Easily Adjusted*

THE **OASIS**
SERVICE CENTRE
HAS ALL THE
- MOTOR ACCESSORIES
- SOFT DRINKS
- FOOD
- HARDWARE
- VIDEO ENTERTAINMENT

OPEN 7 DAYS
7am-11pm

INVERTEX...

Don't Accept Back Pain as Inevitable!

Easily Stored *Easily Erected* *Easily Adjusted*

THE **OASIS**
SERVICE CENTRE
HAS ALL THE
- MOTOR ACCESSORIES
- SOFT DRINKS
- FOOD
- HARDWARE
- VIDEO ENTERTAINMENT

OPEN 7 DAYS
7am-11pm

TOW BARS

Custom made to fit your vehicle — also bullbars, caravan repairs and all your coachbuilding.



TRUCKS VANS+BUSES

Built and Repaired

5 Beatty Street, Nelson — Phone (054) 85447, PO Box 382

BOB HARKNESS MOTORS



— SPECIALIST VOLKSWAGEN SERVICE —

Other Vehicles Serviced — Factory Trained Mechanic (27 yrs)

Christchurch 486-847

25 Tyne Street, Christchurch

Sandwich Studio

Custom Built Sandwiches & Rolls



To order yours phone The Sandwich Studio

62-977

Cashfields Arcade. Lichfield St. Christchurch

The Steering Wheel Cafe

- Tons of free parking
- Dinner Thursday and Friday
- Ideal for business lunches, salads, hot meals, huge variety
- Private Functions catered for
- Phone your takeaway orders and collect in Elgin Street

SOUTH MALL BEHIND FTC COLOMBO ST CHRISTCHURCH

PH 65-013

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community over the last 100 years by our Police

MONA VALE REAL ESTATE LTD

M.R.E.I.N.Z.

● Residential ● Commercial ● Industrial

Rental Accommodation & Management

If you are on transfer contact us first

205-207 Fendalton Road, P.O. Box 29-146, Christchurch 5

CHRISTCHURCH 517-039 ANYTIME

RTC RANGIORA TOWN & COUNTRY CLUB

Restaurant

Cnr. John Street and West Belt Phone Rangiora 5599

LUNCH MONDAY-FRIDAY

Except Public Holidays

DINNER EVERY EVENING

Except Good Friday and Christmas Day

MEMBERS, THEIR GUESTS & AFFILIATES ONLY PLEASE

ENTERTAINMENT: SATURDAY

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

CEM-FU MEATS

M.R.E.I.N.Z.

● Residential ● Commercial ● Industrial

Rental Accommodation & Management

If you are on transfer contact us first

205-207 Fendalton Road, P.O. Box 29-146, Christchurch 5

CHRISTCHURCH 517-039 ANYTIME

DAVID FLANAGAN

PANELBEATERS LTD

Restaurant

Cnr. John Street and West Belt Phone Rangiora 5599

LUNCH MONDAY-FRIDAY

Except Public Holidays

DINNER EVERY EVENING

Except Good Friday and Christmas Day

MEMBERS, THEIR GUESTS & AFFILIATES ONLY PLEASE

ENTERTAINMENT: SATURDAY

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

DAVID FLANAGAN

PANELBEATERS LTD

7 Wise Street, Addington

Continued from previous page

Conforming with traditional custom our guests were invited to have afternoon tea in the Rotorua Police Club and later some refreshments served at the bar. On Monday night 10th March 1986 at Smallbone Park, Rotorua the **second** cultural event was the powhiri and mihi (welcome) accorded Commissioner Ken Thompson and Mrs Thompson, Members of Judiciary, representatives of the N.Z. Police Centennial Spectacular and Te Reo Pirihimana — the latter party being the Auckland based Police Maori Cultural Group associated with the National visits of the spectacular about N.Z. After the karanga by the host and visiting women — Constable Andrew Grant performed the very intricate and highly significant challenge — at one stage brandishing his taiaha in his mouth.

The profound ceremony has, it is believed around our District anyway, been the first time our Te Ariki (chief) Commissioner Thompson has been so welcomed in such a public arena — before many thousands of people.

A tremendous honour for all concerned and an extremely proud moment for Andrew, members of the Rotorua District Maori Cultural Group, other members of Police, Te Arawa and the public who attended that night.

Brief speeches of welcome by tangata-whenua (home people) interspersed by a response from Senior Constable Tom Dennis of Te Reo Pirihimana comprised the mihi.

Following this the Rotorua Cultural Group entertained the visiting spectacular team, special guests and public assembled at Smallbone Park, Rotorua on a beautiful evening to waiata and a rousing haka — paving the way in Te Arawa tradition for our visitors to take over and complete an excellent night's entertainment — the like of which has never been seen in Rotorua before and which is still being talked about.

On Monday 10th March, 1986 a New Zealand Police Centennial Parade was held in Rotorua commencing at mid-day.

After moving through various streets it dismissed at the Lakefront Reserve adjacent

Following this the Rotorua Cultural Group entertained the visiting spectacular team, special guests and public assembled at Smallbone Park, Rotorua on a beautiful evening to waiata and a rousing haka — paving the way in Te Arawa tradition for our visitors to take over and complete an excellent night's entertainment — the like of which has never been seen in Rotorua before and which is still being talked about.

On Monday 10th March, 1986 a New Zealand Police Centennial Parade was held in Rotorua commencing at mid-day.

After moving through various streets it dismissed at the Lakefront Reserve adjacent to the Queen Elizabeth Hospital.



Chairman/Superintendent Ian Bird draws the curtains back to display the carvings for dedication.

A mini spectacular was staged outside the Queen Elizabeth Hospital for the benefit of patients, staff, friends and the general public.

A special letter of thanks from Miss Preston-Thomas, Principal Nurse of the Hospital indicating:—

"The patients were really delighted especially having it on "our" front lawn and all the activities have been a conversation piece ever since; and even made Monday aches and pains easier to bear."

The Queen Elizabeth Hospital has helped many hundreds of people over countless years to cope with rheumatoid arthritis and similar diseases as well as the needs of spastics, through the use of thermal hot water and ancillary benefits arising from local geothermal activity. ■



The carvings and their attendants after dedication.



The carvings and their attendants after dedication.



The I.P.A. in New Zealand
Haeremai Eepah Aotearoa

by Lawrie Philpott

"In the beginning", of I.P.A. was Arthur Troop, a Sergeant in the Lincolnshire Police, who, because of an idea he had in 1949 and which he persevered with, formed the International Police Association and so became the best known Policeman in the world. Arthur became the first Secretary General of 'his' association and it was he in his official capacity who supported the proposal that the New Zealand Section be admitted to the world body at the International meeting held in Toronto in 1966. But there is much to record before the Toronto acceptance.

If I.P.A. started in 1950 it did not take long for it to become known in New Zealand, albeit by only a few persons at first.

Whereas one would think that with immigration, especially from the United Kingdom at that time, that the first I.P.A. members in New Zealand would be ex-patriot members of the British Section. This was not so.

I.P.A. No. 1

The first person in New Zealand to have any official contact with I.P.A. or, perhaps, even any knowledge of I.P.A. was Basil Johnson, now of Rotorua. Basil wrote to Arthur Troop in late 1954 and as a result he applied for Associate membership of the British Section and was enrolled in early 1955.

After Basil Johnson, Brian Bates of Wellington received recognition on 24th September 1955 and was enrolled at NZ 2. No doubt because of the interest in Australasia, the British Section appointed Jim Soden in 1955 as the first Associate Secretary for Australia and New Zealand. The next member enrolled from New Zealand was Ron Halpin who kept in touch with John Coates, who in April 1962 succeeded Jim Soden as our Associate Secretary. At Ron's suggestion, John instigated the mailing of the journal of the British Section of I.P.A. *"POLICE WORLD"* on a regular basis to the New Zealand Police College. As a result of this an article on I.P.A. was published in the New Zealand Police Association's Newsletter of June 1963. This was followed up three months later with a report submitted by Ron Halpin, through his superiors, to the Commissioner for authority to proceed with forming a Section of I.P.A. in New Zealand. The Commissioner of the day Mr C. L. Spencer not only gave his permission by memorandum dated 14th October 1963, but he later became a member himself. He also gave permission to print information on I.P.A. in the Police Bulletin.

Efforts Foiled

By early 1964, there were twenty-nine members listed as resident in New Zealand so Ron Halpin and Brian Beech made great efforts to form the New Zealand Section. Their efforts were assisted by an article in the April edition of the Police Bulletin but un-

Section of I.P.A. in New Zealand. The Commissioner of the day Mr C. L. Spencer not only gave his permission by memorandum dated 14th October 1963, but he later became a member himself. He also gave permission to print information on I.P.A. in the Police Bulletin.

Efforts Foiled

By early 1964, there were twenty-nine members listed as resident in New Zealand so Ron Halpin and Brian Beech made great efforts to form the New Zealand Section. Their efforts were assisted by an article in the April edition of the Police Bulletin but un-

1964, the fourth triennial congress of the world body was held at Blackpool in England. Present as a guest was a man who was to have a big influence on I.P.A. in New Zealand, Trevor Cook. Trevor happened to be in England at the time so New Zealand made its presence felt on the international scene. On his return to Auckland, Trevor put on an evening in November 1964 for members and friends and showed slides of the Congress. This, together with a circular distributed at about the same time to known New Zealand members from John Coates and a visit to New Zealand by Ray Dodd, who had already organised the Australian Section, aroused a lot more interest, with the result that a meeting was held at Porirua where Basil Johnson and Alex Matheson were elected Chairman and Secretary to a committee to set up I.P.A. in New Zealand. Less formal meetings were being held at the Mt Eden Police station by John O'Ferrall and Jim Stoddart and finally an informal meeting at 20 Rossmay Terrace, Auckland worked out a possible constitution and decided that as most known members in New Zealand were resident in Auckland, the inaugural meeting would be in that city.

This meeting took place at the Astor Hotel in Symonds Street, Auckland on Tuesday 31st May 1966. It commenced at 8 p.m. and was attended by twenty-five persons, including three civilians and Basil Johnson who offered the full support of the Wellington members. Item No. 2 on the



The Astor Hotel — where it all started

agenda was "Vote on the proposed formation of the New Zealand Section of I.P.A." The meeting was quite lengthy but from the minutes and reports, a full agenda was completed except for two minor points. Everybody was so keen for the New Zealand Section to be formed that no names were recorded as to who moved or seconded the proposal "That the New Zealand Section of I.P.A. be formed". Perhaps we could assume that in their enthusiasm, twelve persons jointly moved it and twelve equally keen persons seconded it — the chairman remaining im-

The Astor Hotel — where it all started

agenda was "Vote on the proposed formation of the New Zealand Section of I.P.A." The meeting was quite lengthy but from the minutes and reports, a full agenda was completed except for two minor points. Everybody was so keen for the New Zealand Section to be formed that no names were recorded as to who moved or seconded the proposal "That the New Zealand Section of I.P.A. be formed". Perhaps we could assume that in their enthusiasm, twelve persons jointly moved it and twelve equally keen persons seconded it — the chairman remaining im-

Arthur Troop Delighted

The foundation stone had now been laid, a draft constitution had been accepted, we had to consolidate and make progress — it was all GO! Arthur Troop was delighted because he would be able to recommend acceptance of New Zealand as the 40th Section of the International body in the last year of his service in the Lincolnshire Police and as Secretary General of I.P.A.

Our Treasurer, Nora Crawford, opened an account at the Bank of New South Wales, Auckland and the first account passed for payment was £2/8/0 for stationery. We needed to expand so, with the assistance of a further article in the Police Bulletin (August 1966), more members were recruited. By this time of the International meeting we had one hundred members.

Our Big Day

The big day in our history was 25th September 1966 — the place, the International Executive Meeting in Toronto, Canada. The British Delegate, Ken Robinson proposed that the New Zealand Section be accepted as a full member section of the I.P.A. He was supported by the delegate representing Australia for the first time, Paula Dallas. Arthur Troop, in confirming that all condi-

Continued on next page

FERGUSONS EARTHMOVING CO. LTD

PHONES
GREYMOUTH 4181
HOKITIKA 483
After Hours:
M. H. Ferguson **Greymouth 7438**
R. A. Ferguson **Greymouth 4163**
M. R. Ferguson **Greymouth 4134**
Whataroa Depot **WAA 445**

SPECIALISTS IN
General Engineering,
Bridge Building
Road Metal Contractors,
Land Development,
Demolition — Clearing
Excavations — Drainage,
House Removals
Roading
Heavy Haulage
Logging Contractors

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the past 100 years.

Et Cetera

Fully Licensed Restaurant
96 Market Street,
Blenheim
(opp. P.O.)

A LA CARTE MENU

Full range of New Zealand and Imported Wines

HOURS:
Mon-Fri 5.30-9.00pm
★ Friday Night Happy Hour
★ Saturday Night Live Entertainment 6.30pm to late



For Table Reservations

PHONE: 85-561

FOUNDERS PARK
THE SPIRIT OF NELSON

ENTERTAINMENT, LEISURE and HISTORICAL CENTRE
Open 7 Days
10am to 4.30pm

With its village heart, outdoor museums and specialised displays, Founders Park offers you an experience rich with variety and entertainments — education, arts, crafts, hobbies and holiday making.

FOUNDERS PARK
THE SPIRIT OF NELSON

ENTERTAINMENT, LEISURE and HISTORICAL CENTRE
Open 7 Days
10am to 4.30pm

With its village heart, outdoor museums and specialised displays, Founders Park offers you an experience rich with variety and entertainments — education, arts, crafts, hobbies and holiday making.

GOLD

The GOLD ROOM

Gold Nugget Jewellery
Pendants, Chains
Necklaces, Bracelets
Earings, Rings etc
Hand Made using natural local gold nuggets

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the N.Z. Police Force over the last 100 years.

Frank & Karen Hawker
Ph. 1362 A.H. 717M
Tancred St, Hokitika





Continued from previous page

tions for admission had been met, fully supported our acceptance. So it was that Uganda and New Zealand were accepted as 39th and 40th Sections. We have gone from strength to strength and have managed to be represented at most I.E.C. meetings but, unfortunately, Uganda dropped out some years ago. At present there are forty-nine Sections in I.P.A.

Within three days of our acceptance, the first meeting of our National Executive Council (now Bureau) took place on 28th September 1966. This and the second meeting on 17th January 1967 were held at a house that was to become well known in I.P.A. circles throughout the world — 20 Rossmay Terrace, Auckland, the home of Nora and Dougal Crawford, our first married couple, and both members.

Formation of Regions

The first regions were formed at meetings in Wellington and Auckland on 6th October 1966. These were followed by Southland, Waikato/Bay of Plenty, New Plymouth and Christchurch. The Wellington region was at first based in Palmerston North but, later this region was split up into the Wellington and Manawatu regions. Manawatu then moved its base to Napier and became the Hawkes Bay region. Several regions have struggled to survive over the last few years, due mainly to transfers of such staunch members as the Walkinshaws, Brian Daw, Steve Anderton, etc. Rotorua and Dunedin, although having steady membership, have never been regions but let's hope that some day regions will be formed in these districts and, indeed in all Police districts.

Executive Officers

Pride of place for service as an executive officer must go to our gracious treasurer, Mrs Nora Crawford, who has held that office from day one. She will complete twenty-one years in office at the next A.G.M. and has missed only two executive council meetings in that time.

The office of President has its worries and responsibilities. John O'Ferrall guided the Section through the tricky course of launching and commissioning. After four years Trevor Cook took over the helm and guided the section for another four years. Brian Daw and Basil Johnson each had a two year term and Brian Walkinshaw has been our President since 1980.

At first we had two Vice Presidents, Basil Johnson and Tony Curd but later we reduced this to one. Others to hold this office have been, Brian Daw, Len Withers and Dave Griffiths. Howard Ireland has been our Vice President since 1978.

Jim Stoddart carried the burden as scribe for the Section as Secretary General for the first fourteen years until he handed over the 'pen' to Lawrie Philpott in 1980.

For twelve years, Ray Carter assisted all our travellers as Travel Secretary but after Lawrie Philpott, Peter Burridge and Carole Stewart (in that order) each had a short spell, our present Travel Secretary, Jill Chester took over in 1984. The precarious position of Hobbies Secretary has been held at times by Don Austin, Stu Mason, Tony Picketts and now Roly Hermans.

We have been quite well served at International meetings but until recent years we have had to rely on members who just happened to be on holiday in the vicinity of the meeting venue at the time. Since our acceptance at Toronto, there have been only four I.E.C. meetings at which New Zealand has not been represented. Barry Anderson was our first official delegate, in 1967. He was followed by Bruce Bulmer (1969), Gordon Glossop (1970), Bill Roughan (1971), Harry Coupplediteh (1972), Garth Dutton (1973), Neville Trendle (1976 and 1981), and Howard Ireland (1980). Owen Jacobson tops the list with attendances in 1979, 1983, 1984 & 1985. He should have been our man at the impor-

national meetings but until recent years we have had to rely on members who just happened to be on holiday in the vicinity of the meeting venue at the time. Since our acceptance at Toronto, there have been only four I.E.C. meetings at which New Zealand has not been represented. Barry Anderson was our first official delegate, in 1967. He was followed by Bruce Bulmer (1969), Gordon Glossop (1970), Bill Roughan (1971), Harry Coupplediteh (1972), Garth Dutton (1973), Neville Trendle (1976 and 1981), and Howard Ireland (1980). Owen Jacobson tops the list with attendances in 1979, 1983, 1984 & 1985. He should have been our man at the important Wiesbaden Congress in 1982 but his bad

Half yearly N.E.C. meetings have been held in Palmerston North (2), Blenheim, Rotorua and Taupo. Wellington, because of its central position now regularly hosts these meetings.

Perhaps the classic N.E.C. meeting of all time would be the one held on 9th April 1969. The venue was the Alpine Sports Club Hut, National Park, Mt Ruapehu. It started at 1.20 p.m. and closed at 5.30 p.m. Ray Carter describes "walking through snow up to our knees for a hundred yards or so from the car to the door of the hut. We had to carry our bags etc. which was not easy. A very welcome cuppa and a fire cheered us up." Ray does not say what was in the cuppa!!

Membership

While we have enrolled over 1500 members in our twenty years, we seem to hover about the 850 mark as current financial members. This means that we have lost something like 700 members. Some just disappear, some fall so far behind in their annual subscriptions that they cannot catch up, some become disgruntled because they haven't received red carpet treatment when overseas due to not going through proper procedures and, unfortunately, we find it necessary to terminate the membership of a few. So we come to the ones we were sad to lose — those who have died from various causes. Our Section was not one year old before Barry Cook was killed in a road accident. Trevor Maskelyne's joy in winning a prize in a lottery which gave him a trip on the ill-fated flight to Antarctica, was short lived when the DC10 crashed into Mt Erebus in November 1979. The National Executive seems to have survived, generally even though quite a few have been injured in accidents of all sorts. Two Associate Travel Secretaries, Val Hartshorne and John Lardner, did excellent work prior to their deaths.

The real tragedy was to have one member, and thankfully so far only one, murdered by criminal action in the course of his duty in 1976 — we should all be very proud of (Constable) Peter Murphy, I.P.A. No. 886.

If you were one of the early members you would have paid £1/5/0 enrolment fee and an annual subscription of £1, but if you joined after 16th August 1966 the enrolment fee had increased to five shillings. We reached our first 500 with the enrolment of Kevin Wall of Invercargill on 5th June 1971. Kevin is still a stalwart in Invercargill. It took almost seven years to reach the 1000th member with Malcolm Thomas being enrolled on 29th

The real tragedy was to have one member, and thankfully so far only one, murdered by criminal action in the course of his duty in 1976 — we should all be very proud of (Constable) Peter Murphy, I.P.A. No. 886.

If you were one of the early members you would have paid £1/5/0 enrolment fee and an annual subscription of £1, but if you joined after 16th August 1966 the enrolment fee had increased to five shillings. We reached our first 500 with the enrolment of Kevin Wall of Invercargill on 5th June 1971. Kevin is still a stalwart in Invercargill. It took almost seven years to reach the 1000th member with Malcolm Thomas being enrolled on 29th March 1978. Malcolm started well but left the

members such as John O'Ferrall, Harry Figgest and John Seton were members of I.P.A. before coming to New Zealand. The record for the oldest new member must surely go to member No. 246, who enrolled at the gentle age of 97 years — his name appropriately was Arthur Young. Arthur retired from the Metropolitan Police, London in 1920 but joining I.P.A. must have been a little too much for him as he died a year later. Arthur's record as the oldest member would be hard to beat but who could claim to have been our youngest member? As to high ranking Officers, it appears that these were a little hesitant to join our ranks at first. The late Mr Spencer was the first Commissioner to be a member. With promotions amongst our members and our prestige increasing both at home and overseas, we list two more Commissioners (our present Commissioner, Mr Ken Thompson and one of his predecessors, Mr Ken Burnside) and two Deputy Commissioners, Mr Bryan Gibson and Mr Ted Trappit (Rtd).

While some countries can claim to have members, who having retained their membership, have gone on to higher or more publicised occupations such as Politicians, Judges, University Professors etc. so far we do not claim any such members. On the other hand some of our members can claim major achievements. Neville Trendle heads the Police Department's Legal Section. The first Policewoman to become a Commissioned Officer was our member, Elizabeth Parker while another member, Jean Dougal is the only

Continued on next page

CUST HOTEL

Main Road, Cust
PHONE (050225) 855

Your Hosts:
Graeme & Yensie Jones

See us for
- **Full Bar Facilities**
- **Accommodation**
- **Bottle Store**

When driving through North Canterbury drop in and see us for a relaxing pitstop.

OPEN 7 DAYS
Full Workshop & Forecourt

LPG

LPG Installations
(Government Approved)
Free No Obligation Quotes
Call in and see the Experts at...

Pioneer Motors (1985) Ltd
11 GREENWOOD ST, MOTUEKA
PHONE MU 87-020

Hours: Mon-Thurs. 7am-8pm
Fri-Sat. 7am-9pm
Sunday 8am-6pm

DOMETT SERVICE STATION
Open 7 Days per Week
We Specialise in all Mechanical Repairs
☆ Tyres
☆ Batteries
☆ Oil
☆ Petrol
☆ Fishing Gear
and many other accessories
OUR

CHRISTCHURCH W.M.C. & M.S.A.
202 Oxford Tce — Phone 60-289
★ Daily lunches Mon-Sat incl. 12-2pm Family Lounge Bar
★ Evening Meals Fri & Sat Nights with Lounge Entertainment also



DOMETT SERVICE STATION
Open 7 Days per Week
We Specialise in all Mechanical Repairs
☆ Tyres
☆ Batteries
☆ Oil
☆ Petrol
☆ Fishing Gear
and many other accessories
OUR
TEAROOM

CHRISTCHURCH W.M.C. & M.S.A.
202 Oxford Tce — Phone 60-289
★ Daily lunches Mon-Sat incl. 12-2pm Family Lounge Bar
★ Evening Meals Fri & Sat Nights with Lounge Entertainment also
We welcome all



AITKEN AGENCIES LTD

Hotel, Motel and Club Suppliers of...
- Hotel and General Glassware
- Bar Sundries — Including all types of Beer Dispensers and also Cleansers

474 Tuam St, Christchurch
PHONE 892-123
27 College St, Wellington
PHONE 859-748

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our police over the last 100 years

CANTERBURY TAVERN
LYTTELTON
BEST OF ALES, WINES AND SPIRITS
OUR FLAGON SERVICE A SPECIALITY



Call in and relax in the right atmosphere

PHONE LYTTELTON 8356

Best Wishes to the Police from

CULVERDEN TAVERN
MAIN ROAD, CULVERDEN
When in the Lewis Pass

IF YOU NEED
- W.O.F. REPAIRS
- MECHANICAL REPAIRS
- TYRE REPAIRS OR RECAPS
- MUFFLER REPAIRS
- LUBRICATION
- OIL CHANGE
- WAXCOA POLISHING
- MOBIL PETROL AND ACCESSORIES

Best Wishes to the Police from

CULVERDEN TAVERN
MAIN ROAD, CULVERDEN
When in the Lewis Pass

IF YOU NEED
- W.O.F. REPAIRS
- MECHANICAL REPAIRS
- TYRE REPAIRS OR RECAPS
- MUFFLER REPAIRS
- LUBRICATION
- OIL CHANGE
- WAXCOA POLISHING
- MOBIL PETROL AND ACCESSORIES

Continued from previous page

Policewoman to reach Chief Inspector rank. On the sporting scene, it seems the women have taken the lead. Glenda Hughes and Rosemary Gibson have an impressive display of medals in athletics while Diane Barker has proved her class as a champion in Dressage. We must also not forget our breeders of champion canines, Carole Reidy and Molly Measor.

Publications

One of the most important aspects of our Section is the New Zealand I.P.A. Journal, but we must not forget the newsletters, the hand typed stencils, laboriously churned out and distributed as a fore runner and adjunct to the professionally printed Journal. When researching for the initial publication(s) of our history, Volume No. 1 seemed to be the logical aim but before our official Journal was printed there were other publications etc. Auckland members produced a newsletter in April 1966 and then *NEWSLETTER* Volume 1, No. 1 in July 1966 and No. 2 in October 1966. No. 2 was the first effort composed by our first Editor, Dorothy Waymouth. Dorothy then reorganised and updated the Newsletter into a more presentable format and the *"New Zealand I.P.A. Newsletter"* Volume 1, No. 1 was circulated in January 1967 followed by No. 2 in April 1967. The next publication for the Section was the *"OFFICIAL JOURNAL OF THE NEW ZEALAND I.P.A."* the first edition being published in August 1967.

After Dorothy Waymouth had done the ground work and launched the Journal, she carried on as Editor till 1972 — her name by then was Mrs Parkes. Geoff Catton was appointed Editor, followed by Dave Griffiths, Derek Cantelo and now Carole Reidy. Assistant Editors have been Ellen Young, Margaret Stebbings, Tony Moore, Brian Rosswell and now Sherwood Young.

Our Journal would not be possible without the assistance of the publishers (including their staff) and our advertisers — our thanks to them; do not forget to support them.

The newsletters, etc. listed above were those composed and distributed by New Zealand members but they were not the first I.P.A. newsletters to be sent to New Zealand members. The honour for this goes to John Coates in England who sent out three newsletters, the first in June 1962, the second at Christmas 1962 and the third in October 1964.

Social Functions

On the social side, we started off well with social functions of all sorts, including picnics, car rallies, slide evenings to name but a few, forming some of the main attractions of I.P.A. The other, of course, was travel. The Section A.G.M. used to be the major function of the year with a full weekend of activities attracting members from long distances, for example, the A.G.M. in Invercargill in 1971 when a group hired a small aircraft to take them from the North Island.

But social life in New Zealand has changed over recent years and this has affected almost all aspects of I.P.A. Entertaining visitors from overseas has been an attraction for social functions but most visitors these days social functions of all sorts, including picnics, car rallies, slide evenings to name but a few, forming some of the main attractions of I.P.A. The other, of course, was travel. The Section A.G.M. used to be the major function of the year with a full weekend of activities attracting members from long distances, for example, the A.G.M. in Invercargill in 1971 when a group hired a small aircraft to take them from the North Island.

But social life in New Zealand has changed over recent years and this has affected almost all aspects of I.P.A. Entertaining visitors from overseas has been an attraction for social functions but most visitors these days either have a very tight restrictive schedule or even then we could manage only ten members after quite a few had withdrawn. Three groups, one from Australia in October 1967 and two from the United States have visited our Section but they had hardly time to breathe let alone socialise or sight-see. We have been pleased to welcome individual visitors from most Sections but the members of the P.E.B. or even officials of other Sections appear to be averse to travelling to the South Pacific. The exceptions have been Hugh Hallett as Secretary General in 1983, Mr P. Matthews, former President of the British Section, and Jim Whiteford, I.E.C. Delegate for Canada. The Australian President Val Doherty and Vice President Elke Pfau came over for our A.G.M. in 1984.

Charitable and Youth Activities

Within the meaning of Friendship must be associated charity. The Police in New Zealand have always been involved in assisting with various charitable works, so most of our members have been involved in some way. As far as I.P.A. is concerned, Auckland region have organised outings for elderly people, etc, and the National Executive have made donations on two occasions to assist Air New Zealand in taking handicapped children to Disneyland, U.S.A. Efforts to assist our youth were instigated by Brian Daw at the I.E.C. meeting in Blenheim in 1974 with a contest but due to lack of interest in general, only two contests were held. Our Australian friends also tried a youth contest. The first prize for which would be a holiday in New Zealand with which we would assist but again it did not get off the ground.

In the Beginning . . .

So how did we all find out about his wonderful Police Friendship group, now the envy of many other professions? Most of us were to learn about it from the Journal, from other members, etc. but 'in the beginning' it was quite different.

Nora and Dougal Crawford heard about I.P.A. through Ray Dodd while accompanying the Police Pipe Band on a tour of Australia, Ray being a member of the Sydney Police Pipe Band and Dougal, a member of the Auckland Pipe Band.

Ray Carter got to know of I.P.A. through his involvement with the Scout movement and he too, met Ray Dodd in Sydney, on the top of the A.M.P. building in Sydney to be exact!

But first, of course, was Basil Johnson. Basil is not sure how he first heard about learn about it from the Journal, from other members, etc. but 'in the beginning' it was quite different.

Nora and Dougal Crawford heard about I.P.A. through Ray Dodd while accompanying the Police Pipe Band on a tour of Australia, Ray being a member of the Sydney Police Pipe Band and Dougal, a member of the Auckland Pipe Band.

Ray Carter got to know of I.P.A. through his involvement with the Scout movement and he too, met Ray Dodd in Sydney, on the top of the A.M.P. building in Sydney to be exact!

But first, of course, was Basil Johnson. Basil is not sure how he first heard about I.P.A. but thinks he read an article about it



FOR YOUR MUSICAL INSTRUMENT
CLEANING EQUIPMENT VISIT
NELSON'S MUSIC SPECIALISTS

FENEMORS MUSIC CENTRE

135 Trafalgar Street, Nelson — Ph 84-241 Nelson

SELLING LEASING VALUING

COMMERCIAL INDUSTRIAL RESIDENTIAL

LIVINGSTONE REAL ESTATE

SERVICE KNOWLEDGE RELIABILITY

Real Estate Agents, Valuers, Auctioneers, Managing Agents

SELLING LEASING VALUING

COMMERCIAL INDUSTRIAL RESIDENTIAL

LIVINGSTONE REAL ESTATE

SERVICE KNOWLEDGE RELIABILITY

Real Estate Agents, Valuers, Auctioneers, Managing Agents Since 1919

Enjoy an Evening At the

DUDLEY RESTAURANT

PHONE 851-632

The Best Place in Christchurch

OPEN
FRI 6-10 — Bistro
SAT 6-10 — a la carte
SUN 6-10 — Smorgasbord plus (music)



St Albans/Shirley Club
29 Crosby St., Ch.Ch

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

BAMFIELD BUTCHERIES

For all Your Family Requirements

PHONE: NELSON 84-489, STOKE 77-597
RICHMOND (RD) 8473

Wholesale Prices on all Bulk Orders
Special rates for Farmers own stock

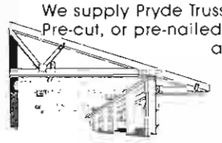
150 HARDY STREET, NELSON
508 MAIN ROAD, STOKE (next to Hurst & Taylor)
240 QUEEN STREET, RICHMOND

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the police over the last 100 years.

R.T. COCHRANE & SONS LTD.

SAWMILLERS AND TIMBER MERCHANTS

We supply Pryde Trusses, Treated Timber and Posts, Pre-cut, or pre-nailed Houses and Garages, Pallets and boxes



R. T. COCHRANE & SONS LTD.
PHONE 28-505 METHVEN

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community by our Police over the last 100 years

COKERS HOTEL

REMEMBER COKERS HOTEL?...
...It is once again privately owned.

★ 38 Self Contained Units ★ TV & Video ★ 2 Conference Rooms ★ Elegant Dining in the tradition of a bye gone era ★ free car park ★ Lounge – Corner and House Bar ★ Live entertainment Wednesday to Saturday

"We welcome the Boys in Blue" and congratulations to the NZ Police on their Centennial

52 Manchester Street, Christchurch
Phone 798-580 — Telex 4787

WESTPORT TAVERN

Palmerston Street, Westport
Phone 7459

- FULL BAR FACILITIES
- YOUR FISHERMAN'S HAVEN IN WESTLAND
- YOUR HOST: GRAHAM LUFF



BLENHEIM W.M.C.

CLUB RESTAURANT

★ EXTENSIVE A LA CARTE MENU ★ FULLY LICENSED

Phone 81-059 Blenheim

TAKEAWAYS
Tue-Thurs 1.30-2pm. Opening at 5pm Fri-Sat 11.30am-2pm, 6pm-10pm

DINING ROOM
Lunch Tue-Sat 11.30-2pm — Dinner Tue-Thurs from 6pm, Fri-Sat 6.00-10pm
Children Welcome Anytime!
FULL MENU — DAILY SPECIALS



Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years



We were pleased to be involved with the

- FULL BAR FACILITIES
- YOUR FISHERMAN'S HAVEN IN WESTLAND
- YOUR HOST: GRAHAM LUFF



The Hotel Motueka

High Street. Phone Motueka 87-070

TAKEAWAYS
Tue-Thurs 1.30-2pm. Opening at 5pm Fri-Sat 11.30am-2pm, 6pm-10pm

DINING ROOM
Lunch Tue-Sat 11.30-2pm — Dinner Tue-Thurs from 6pm, Fri-Sat 6.00-10pm
Children Welcome Anytime!
FULL MENU — DAILY SPECIALS



Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years



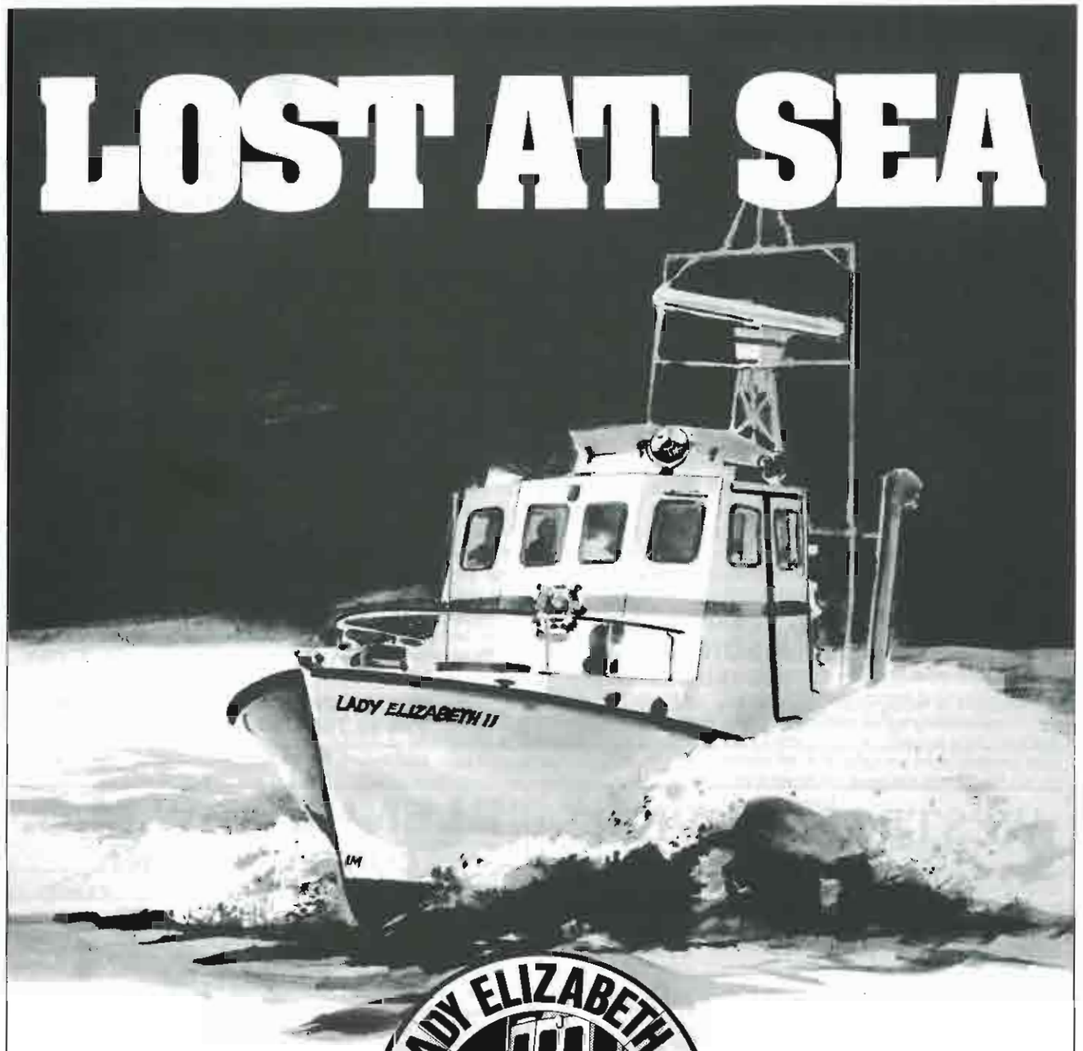
We were pleased to be involved with the Police Journal

The Hotel Motueka

High Street. Phone Motueka 87-070

Proprietors: Nola and Graham Drummond

LOST AT SEA



On July 2nd, Wellington's Police Launch, Lady Elizabeth II was lost at sea.

Despite the heroic efforts of Westpac Rescue Helicopter Pilot, Peter Button, two lives were lost when the Lady Elizabeth capsized and broke up in heavy seas.

LADY ELIZABETH II APPEAL

Send your donation to the Lady Elizabeth II Replacement Appeal, PO Box 5080, Wellington. Or drop it into any branch of the ANZ, Westpac or BNZ Banks.

Your contribution, big or small, is a tribute to a wonderful memory and an investment in the

On July 2nd, Wellington's Police Launch, Lady Elizabeth II was lost at sea.

Despite the heroic efforts of Westpac Rescue Helicopter Pilot, Peter Button, two lives were lost when the Lady Elizabeth capsized and broke up in heavy seas.

LADY ELIZABETH II APPEAL

Send your donation to the Lady Elizabeth II Replacement Appeal, PO Box 5080, Wellington. Or drop it into any branch of the ANZ, Westpac or BNZ Banks.

Your contribution, big or small, is a tribute to a wonderful memory and an investment in the

Lost at Sea

by Roly Hermans



The "Lady Elizabeth II" in happier times. The 46' 6" kauri and fibreglass police launch was launched on 7 February 1973 by the then Minister of Police's wife, Mrs M. A. Connelly. Her twin rudders and twin screws gave the "Lady Liz" extra manoeuvrability, while her 13' 6" beam provided her with good stability in the changeable Wellington Harbour conditions. Her two diesel engines could push her along at 18 knots (N.Z. Police Photo)

Storm force southerly winds sweeping up from the Antarctic were whipping the Wellington Heads into a frenzy of white capped rollers, when three crewmen and one observer boarded the police launch "Lady Elizabeth II" at her berth on Wednesday 2 July. Little did they know this would be her last voyage after thirteen years of sterling service to the New Zealand Police.

The blue and white "Lady Liz", as she was affectionally known, had been especially designed for working in the storm-lashed Cook Strait, after the aging first "Lady Elizabeth" had been withdrawn from service in the early 1970's. Over the years the "Lady Elizabeth II" had notched up hundreds of rescues, many in conditions as bad, if not worse, than those facing her today.

Forty minutes after casting off, disaster struck. The scene was later described by a radio reporter who had been watching one of the Cook Strait ferries battling her way into the harbour. He noticed the "Lady Liz" heading out of the harbour, her superstructure

them while Peter Button's specially equipped Westpac Rescue Helicopter was readied at nearby Wellington Airport. Two of the bright red Wellington Harbour Board tugs and several other smaller vessels butted through heavy seas to assist. Peter Button, with his son Clive acting as winchman, were soon hovering above the "Lady Liz". One can only imagine their thoughts as they commenced to rescue the crew of a boat they had so often worked with in other rescue operations.

I was at Breaker Bay by this time, and I saw the astonishing sight of the Westpac Helicopter actually disappearing in the troughs between the huge waves as it got as close to the two exhausted crewmen as it could. After some efforts, one of the men managed to get into the lowered lifebelt and was winched up. The other quickly followed, and they were both flown immediately to waiting ambulances at the airport.

Continued on next page

Storm force southerly winds sweeping up from the Antarctic were whipping the Wellington Heads into a frenzy of white capped rollers, when three crewmen and one observer boarded the police launch "Lady Elizabeth II" at her berth on Wednesday 2 July. Little did they know this would be her last voyage after thirteen years of sterling service to the New Zealand Police.

The blue and white "Lady Liz", as she was affectionally known, had been especially designed for working in the storm-lashed Cook Strait, after the aging first "Lady Elizabeth" had been withdrawn from service in the early 1970's. Over the years the "Lady Elizabeth II" had notched up hundreds of rescues, many in conditions as bad, if not worse, than those facing her today.

Forty minutes after casting off, disaster struck. The scene was later described by a radio reporter who had been watching one of the Cook Strait ferries battling her way into the harbour. He noticed the "Lady Liz" heading out of the harbour, her superstructure

their thoughts as they commenced to rescue the crew of a boat they had so often worked with in other rescue operations.

both flown immediately to waiting ambulances at the airport.



Continued on next page



You'll recognize the difference.

DOLLAR RENT A CAR

from $33.00 per day



183 HOBSON STREET, AUCKLAND
PHONE 395-735

FENTON STREET, ROTORUA
PHONE 478-063



One of the Wellington Harbour Board tugs seems to be sinking herself as she stands station on the site of the capsizing of the "Lady Liz" between Pencarrow and Barretts Reef. ("Evening Post" Photo)





Pleased to see the N.Z. Police reach 100 years

FISHERMAN'S CATCH

Open *NOW* For Hot Seafoods

★ Mussels ★ Oysters ★ Paua Patties ★ Fish Cakes ★ Variety of Freshly Cooked Fish Marinated and Crumbed ★ French Fries ★ Fish Chowder ★ Crumbed Scallops

fresh wet fish and seafoods

24 MAXWELL ROAD
PHONE 84-075 BLENHEIM

Monday to Thursday 9am-7pm — Friday 9am-10pm
Saturday 9am-1am

PROPS: PHILLIP & ELAINE REEVES

APPLIANCE SERVICING & REPAIR

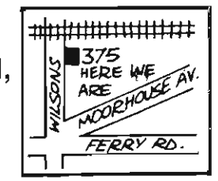
Authorised Agents for: Ralta, Sunbeam, Philips, Heatway, Rotec, Hitachi and Harvest Maid domestic appliances.
Prompt efficient service and repairs for electric blankets, heaters, irons, shavers, blenders, mixers, jugs, coffee makers, electric knives, range hoods etc.
We carry the full range of spares and parts.

ALL REPAIRS FULLY GUARANTEED AND WORKSHOP TESTED

SAXON APPLIANCES

375 Wilsons Road, Christchurch

PHONE 56-404



Hey, We're NEW!

Security...

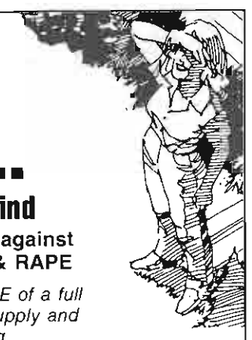
is not just in your mind

You can get protection against ROBBERY, VIOLENCE & RAPE

We now offer you the CHOICE of a full range of security devices...supply and installation, including

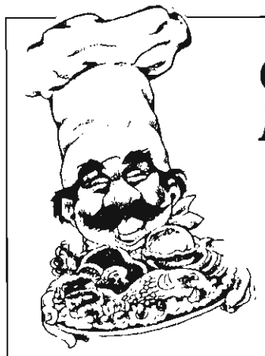
★ Auto Security ★ Safes ★ Locks
★ Fire ★ Electronic Alarm Systems
★ Key Cutting

Call us now or phone for a friendly, professional, no obligation ***FREE QUOTE***









Cashfield's Restaurant
NEXT TO MILLERS

Everything we sell, we make. Everything we make, we sell.

Phone 50-699 Christchurch

Still one of the most popular places...

...We offer a deliciously tempting selection of meals and snacks all prepared in our Cashfields Kitchen. You are welcome — a hot roast dinner of pork, beef or chicken; a tasty schnitzel or spicy bolognaise; or perhaps you'd prefer fish or a crisp ham or chicken salad. For morning and afternoon teas, we have freshly cut sandwiches and freshly



Everything we sell, we make. Everything we make, we sell.

Phone 50-699 Christchurch

Still one of the most popular places...

...We offer a deliciously tempting selection of meals and snacks all prepared in our Cashfields Kitchen. You are welcome — a hot roast dinner of pork, beef or chicken; a tasty schnitzel or spicy bolognaise; or perhaps you'd prefer fish or a crisp ham or chicken salad. For morning and afternoon teas, we have freshly cut sandwiches and freshly

Continued from previous page

All the while the stalwart harbour tugs stood by. At times they seemed to stand on their ends as massive waves passed underneath them. At other times they could not be seen at all as they slipped into the troughs. The Airport Fire Service's inflatable had been overturned, and Wellington's other rescue launch, the "Lady Hamilton", had been forced to take shelter.

Peter Button was not long away at the airport. Within minutes he was above the upturned hull, this time with a net slung beneath his machine. With some difficulty, he managed to scoop up the body of another of the "Lady Liz's" occupants. Unfortunately this man was already dead.

A search by the helicopters and tugs during the rest of the afternoon did not bring to light the remaining missing crewman.

Next morning Petone residents awoke to the desolate scene of the police launch's broken-off bow section lying beached on the shingle shore. She still bore the name ". . .eth II" emblazoned on the hull. A tragic end to a heroic and well-loved vessel, the sight of which butting towards him brought great comfort to many an imperiled yachtsman's heart.

Perhaps the only ray of sunshine in the whole tragic affair was the speed with which the public set up an appeal for a new police launch. It was only days after the sinking that posters bearing an imposing picture of the "Lady Liz" and headed up "LOST AT SEA" appeared in shops and businesses everywhere.

The heartfelt sympathy of the I.P.A. goes to the families and friends of the two victims, Senior Sergeant Phil Ward and Constable Glenn Hughes. And all praise must go to Peter and Clive Button — without their heroic efforts the toll would surely have been higher. ■

Strike Back at Car Thieves

A total of 214 motor vehicles were tampered with in New Zealand every day last year.

In all, more than 78,000 vehicles became the target of thieves.

Police figures show that 32,585 cars were stolen, 5,169 illegally entered and 40,406 had items stolen from them.

Methods of keeping car thieves at bay range from the inane to the bizarre.

Only recently in Italy a man wired his vehicle to his domestic electricity supply. Unfortunately for him, he forgot to switch the power off one day and he was late for an appointment and killed himself!!

Apart from being an illegal method of security, it was also terminal.

In New Zealand, reports filter through of people attaching their vehicles to batteries to give would-be thieves a late night buzz, while others install alarm systems which have a tendency to activate if you merely touch the vehicle.

Until now, New Zealanders have been disadvantaged by not being able to purchase Cobra — a car alarm system which is ranked as the most advanced in the world.

Proof of the effectiveness of the Cobra systems are embodied in worldwide sales which last year exceeded a staggering $110 million. In Australia alone, 100 units are fitted to vehicles daily.

Vehicle manufacturers overseas have shown their faith in Cobra by factory fitting the system to Audi, Renault, BMW and Citroen models.

Responsible for bringing the systems to New Zealand is Concorde Trading Limited an Auckland based importer specialising in vehicle security systems.

The units range in price from a modest $295 to around $1000.

At the lower end of the scale, the Cobra 300 AS system offers affordable security.

An insurance executive, speaking about theft from cars, has reported that even if a vehicle and its accessories are insured, the owner will lose his excess and no claims bonus — a total of between $400 and $550.

The Cobra 300 AS offers push button operation with an ignition switch off; a flashing dashboard warning light to alert would-be thieves that the car is secure; protection of doors, boot and bonnet; automatic re-set and re-arm after one minute; detection of towing; horn activation and flashing indicators when in an "alarm state".

Additionally, a wide range of options are available.

For the totally security conscious motorist the top of the range Cobra 435 has awesome capabilities. This is a radio key-controlled alarm with an in-built siren and back-up battery.

The whole system turns off with a coded key. All doors, boot and bonnet are protected; a self-contained siren sounds and indicators flash when the unit is in an "alarm state"; the ignition is immobilised; the back-up battery incorporates a recharging circuit.

Amongst the options is an ultrasonic scanner which detects body-work being tampered with or glass being broken; towing and wheel protection; and an anti-jacking device.

Also available is a remote alert which lets the vehicle owner know by way of a pager or bleeper that his car is being tampered with. The pager has a range of between one and two kilometres. ■

LATIMER LODGE
30 Latimer Square, Christchurch
Telephone 796-760. Telex 40133
Dine out with us & enjoy delicious NZ Cuisine, serving A La Carte lunch and dinner.
Cosy cocktail bar.
LUNCH 12am-2pm Mon-Fri
DINNER 6pm-9.30pm 7 Days.
Excellent parking facilities, Conferences and large parties catered for
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

An invitation to...
GINGER & PICKLES CAFE
B.Y.O. Licence
When passing call in and try our superb ***Blackboard Menu,*** *weekdays 10am to 4pm — and for Dinners we specialise in* ***International Cuisine,*** *from 6pm till late.*
For Reservations
Phone 87-760
Charles Street
BLENHEIM
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

Rainbow Cake Kitchen
Palmerston Street
Westport
Come in and have a cup of tea or coffee and try our savouries, pies, cakes all home-baked on the premises.
We supply shops as far south as Greymouth and as far north as Nelson

Phone: Westport 7899

Wellington's Police Launches

by Roly Hermans

Since the very first days of Wellington's police, there has been some sort of water police. In 1841, one year after the formation of the first police force in Wellington, the total strength of thirteen police included four boatmen. They would use the Harbour Master's whale-boat as necessary.

The year 1856 saw a police boat purchased to assist in searching all ships leaving Wellington Harbour. It was feared that recent immigrants to the town would stowaway on board to leave New Zealand without repaying their assisted fares and expenses.

The first motorised police launch to work in Wellington Harbour was the 34ft ex-pleasure boat "Antipodes". She was introduced as a war-time measure in 1941. After only a few months, the "Antipodes" was transferred to Lyttelton.



"Built like a wedge", commented ex-wharf policeman H. Wright, referring to Wellington's first motorised police launch. "Antipodes". The 34 foot "Antipodes" worked in Wellington for a few months in 1941, before being transferred to Lyttelton. "The voyage to Lyttelton was so slow" said Mr Wright, "that the ferries were using us as a landmark!"
(Photo, Senior Constable B. Thomson, Police Centennial Museum)

Another pleasure launch was purchased by the police in 1941. She was the "Lady Elizabeth", the first Wellington police launch to bear that proud name. Her design was not really suited for police work, and even after a new engine was fitted in 1963, she could only manage nine knots. But despite these handicaps, she served faithfully for thirty years, and many sailors owe her their lives.



The first "Lady Elizabeth" on patrol. Her design was never really suited to police work, but she still made an invaluable contribution to rescue services in the harbour. (N.Z. Police Photo)

The ageing "Lady Elizabeth" was withdrawn from service in 1971 and temporarily replaced by the Wellington Harbour Board launch "Tuna". She was used by both police and harbour workers as required. In July

Continued on next page

maldon bakery
11 Maldon Street, Christchurch, 2
Telephone 50-652
24 Hours a Day
Suppliers of quality Pies, Cakes and Savouries.
No order too big or small.
Wholesale orders welcome.
Free deliveries available.
PLEASED TO SUPPLY THE POLICE CANTEEN

The Perfect Wedding...
...requires the perfect setting. Antonio Hall is a fine example – a gracious building surrounded by picturesque gardens.
Facilities include:
Interdenominational Chapel
Reception Room
Catering Service
Ample off-street parking
Proprietors: Mr & Mrs Luisetti
265 Riccarton Road — Phone 487-022
Antonio Hall
In support of the NZ Police Centenial

Golden Bay Motels
P.O. Box 33 Takaka
Telephone TAK 59-428
This is the Central Place to stay in Golden Bay
● Spa Pool ● Colour TV ● Barbecue Area ● Childrens Play Area ● Heat and Eat Meals ● Breakfasts Available ● Agents for Golden Bay Heaphy Air Taxi
★ ★ ★ ★
SIX FOUR STAR UNITS
★ ★ ★ ★
2 minute walk to Takaka Township
Peoprietors: Cherrill & Mel Cooper

Continued from previous page

1971, while being used by a Harbour Board crew, she was seriously damaged in a collision with a tanker.

Once again left without a launch, the Wellington police hired a Paremata boat, the "Kaikoura". Meanwhile, naval architects and the Marine Division of the Ministry of Transport began drawing up plans for a specially designed police launch. The new launch was to be capable of withstanding the rough conditions of Cook Strait. Amongst other features, it would have a self-draining cockpit aft, and a low freeboard to facilitate the recovery of people from the water. In November 1971, the Government accepted the tender of Messrs Salthouse Brothers of Greenhithe, Auckland, and work commenced.



Police launches in an unscheduled reunion at the Wellington wharf. From left, "Tuna" (1971), "Lady Elizabeth" (1941-1971), "Kaikoura" (1971-1973), and "Lady Elizabeth II" (1973-1986). (Photo Johnson Shipbrokers)

The new launch, named "Lady Elizabeth II", was lauched at Greenhithe on 7 February 1973 by Mrs M. A. Connelly, the wife of the Minister of Police. A combined police/navy crew delivered the "Lady Elizabeth II" to Wellington. Ironically, her first attempt to enter her new home harbour was thwarted by heavy seas, and she had to turn back to Napier. At 9 a.m. on Monday, 19 March 1973, the "Lady Elizabeth II" finally tied up at the Wellington wharf for the first time.

Since then, the "Lady Liz" has become a familiar sight on the waters of the harbour. A major refit some years ago changed her silhouette and improved her performance. In the traditions of her name-sake, the first "Lady Elizabeth", the new launch performed invaluable service to the people of Wellington, until her tragic sinking this year.

It is sad to think that we will no longer hear that low, insistent throbbing as the "Lady Liz" powers across the harbour to yet another rescue. Let us hope that it is not too long before she is replaced to continue the sterling service given to the city by the launches of the Wellington police.

Many of these photos have come from the Wellington Police History Book "Capital Coppers". To see the other more than one hundred photos in the book, you can order your copy by sending $10 to R. Hermans, Youth Aid Section, P.O. Box 693, Wellington.



"Lady Elizabeth II" at high speed in Evans Bay. This photo shows her before her refit a few years ago. (N.Z. Police Photo)

Staffords

Stockist of Quality Brand Footwear

SPORTS BAGS and LADIES HANDBAGS

Selby, Clarks, Hollywood

New Balance, Radcliff

—We accept Visa & Bankcard —

86 BRIGHTON MALL

(Opposite Woolworths)

PHONE 889-514

Juniper's

LICENSED RESTAURANT

Nelson's Finest European Style Cuisine

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years.

Open from 6.45pm Mon-Sat

144 Collingwood St
Phone NN88832
for reservations

Empire Hotel

7-9 London Street, Lyttelton
PHONE (28) 8202

SEE US FOR:

- *Full Bar Facilities*
- *Well Stocked Bottle Store*
- *Friendly Surroundings*

Prop. Barney Saunders

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years.

Life in the White-knuckle Lane

By Des Hall

Copyright reserved by author

In this latter half of the century's ninth decade, surrounded by buzz-words (the phrase itself has become one of them) and vying for attention with 'package,' 'that's what it's all about' and 'hopefully', there shines like a first magnitude star in a galaxy of jargon the word 'stress,' threatening by sheer repetition to become stressful on its own.

It suffers the unfortunate quality of being convenient, a word which is probably still useful to super-athletes and the people who build bridges and aircraft. For the rest it has now been plastered across so many of life's facets as to be nearly meaningless.

We have only to sit down and contemplate a life free of stress to realise that to cultivate a stress-free life style is to be self-condemned to an existence of unendurable boredom. It is perhaps the chief non-material reason for which prisoners and assembly (or dissembly) line workers strike. Dig but one layer deeper, though, and you may agree there are perhaps only two stress-free environs available to the human condition. They are the womb and the tomb and psychiatrists, or at least those in more desperate need of a subject for a thesis are in some doubt about the latter. Well-meaning political efforts to remove the social stresses in between these two monumental areas of existence must have left many well meaning reformers baffled by mankind's riotous ingratitude as crowds go on the rampage for 'better' conditions.

Stressed is the worker faced with an empty, machine-tending future, as is the world class athlete with ten metres to go to the tape and another world class athlete at her shoulder, or a surgeon with a new retina in his micro-instrumental grip. I might add the feeling is known to every writer faced with a hectare of virgin paper and a 24 hours deadline.

In other less exalted but equally important areas of life are the housewife with, as the bad joke has it, too much week left over at the end of the pay, or the shopkeeper who bought a tonne of icecream on the strength of a weather forecast, facing a ruined future with which it is hard, in his case to sympathise.

The fact remains, without stress we falter, our performance becomes slack and haphazard (creating the opportunity for this month's ambiguous statement), and almost certainly we fail to deliver our best.

It is a difficulty faced by police commanders, factory managers and professional golfers alike.

Too little stress and the team falls behind, functions far below its potential, too much and the human mechanism becomes fretful, erratic, bad-tempered, may be driven to liquor, 'sickies', or to resigning in a foul humour.

Should you for any conceivable reason be tempted to read on be assured the answer is not in this or any other article you are likely to read, because **the** answer doesn't exist. There are too many variables for blanket answers and even guidelines intended for general consumption may lead only to an uncertain wavering through such diverse fields as TM, religion, stable marriages, 'relationships' (as non-married marriages are called), hobbies, sports or in desperation, $500 weekends in which the 'well known speaker from abroad' relieves his financial stress by increasing that of his disciples.

It all lies in the same plane of uncertainty as the question that used to be fired at policemen when speaking in public at the time the breath test laws were introduced.

How much is it safe to drink, they would ask us looking expectantly into our faces as we prepared, they hoped, to deliver the magic words "Five small beers or two whiskies," unmindful of the fact that such an alcoholic shot would have the seven stones weakling with an empty stomach cartwheeling across the public bar to where the 18 stones labourer with a bellyful of fish and chips was contemplating how many beers were there in four jugs and was it only that many.

With that glimpse into the past, we have an opportunity to assure readers that one of the lighter sides of this stress business is there are fewer of my generation to carry on about it and, with a bit of luck within two decades hence there may be none at all.

I make this point only to seek some forebearance for comments yet to come and efforts to bring another perspective to the subject.

A fashionable figure these days is the Yuppie (there goes another buzz-word), hurriedly gulping his fibre-enriched cereal and his scalding black coffee and heading at speed for the door in Dagwood style, pausing only to implant a fleeting kiss en route to the waiting Porsche and "I'll take five thousand of those at three forty five."

If you think of human life on this planet only in terms of twentieth century living there is some degree of truth in it, for some people.

Let us put the clock back a speck, just a speck of geological time, say 20,000 years.

Continued on next page

REGISTERED ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR

FOR ALL COMMERCIAL INDUSTRIAL, DOMESTIC INSTALLATIONS & MAINTENANCE

INSTANT RANGE & WATER HEATER REPAIRS

ALEC FUSSELL

ELECTRICAL CONTRACTOR
Phone 8333
20 Cobden St, Westport

NZ Police, Thank-you and congratulations on 100 years of fine work.

KOA DAIRY

237 BEALEY AVE
Phone 793-834
CHRISTCHURCH

OPEN 7 DAYS

For grocery requirements, dairy products, fresh fruit and vegetables daily, and everything a dairy should sell.

Open: Mon-Fri 6.30 a.m. till Late
Sat-Sunday 7 a.m. till Late

Catering for your needs

Family owned & operated

Thank you for all your fine work done over the last 100 Years

PLUMBER

All plumbing repairs

- Roofing
- Spouting
- Bathrooms
- Kitchen and Toilets

Contact . . .

KEITH T. DUNN
1ST CLASS PLUMBER

PHONE 519-010 CHRISTCHURCH

Continued from previous page

Breakfast that grey and hostile morning is assured by the man of the tribe stirring himself from the depths of his chilly, verminous cave, wrapping his reeking animal-skin around his body more closely, picking up his trusty ox thighbone and, with heart already pounding and eyes and ears at concert pitch, stalking forth into the tall grass to seek the first meal of the day — or to provide someone else's.

That is a potted slice of daily life for millions in the very near past. It happened, it was real for people who had almost everything we have today except the technological flatulence of the last few decades.

Even at that time span it may be too far back to impress many who demand a much more recent scenario (buzz-words, here we go) to gain any sense of reality. We could try for a time-warp trick to jump the next 19,940 years which brings us up to the comfortably near 1920s. Comfortable they were too, days of stree-free bliss compared with the life of our super-forefather who managed to survive in the former epoch.

Anaesthetics had been with us for some 70 years, enabling a living leg to be sawn off or a bullet dug from a lung, without the need for four hefty assistants to pin the screaming victim to the operating board.

There was as yet no such thing as a pension or old age security for most. What the average citizen hadn't saved from his $3 a week for his old age, he didn't have.

Antibiotics was a word not yet invented, while scarlet fever and other childhood terrors could throw a pall of fear over an entire street, as mothers waited for the first rash or cough or headache among their broods. I recall the attacks of measles and chickenpox which destroyed my sixth birthday celebrations and left me in bed marooned behind a vinegar-soaked sheet draped over the doorway.

It was with enormous relief that a huge, carbolic smelling man called Doctor finally released me back to the freedom of the streets where I could again skip carefree past strange, ill-clad men, who stood forlorn, legless, armless, or blind on the edge of the pavement trying to sell bootlaces and matches. An odd way of making a living, I thought: why didn't they go to the office every day like Dad and bring a steady $4 a week home for Mum to keep us all.

Those were, as you have guessed the 'good old days' of the Depression, a word sufficiently depressing without adding more and boring details, but from today's viewpoint they may well have been simply a good training ground for what was to follow. Stress was a glass at which we had as yet only sipped. There was a lot more to come before the heeltaps were reached.

It is difficult to recall now what buzz-word dominated our thinking in those days. In fact it's difficult to remember what 'in' words we had for most things before social workers and psychiatry came along with a whole new lexicon of titles. Our 'Classroom behaviour must improve' has degenerated to 'Appears to have difficulty in relating meaningfully with the peer group', an explosion in prolixity which is in inverse proportion to the ability to spell or write it.

From our point of view and despite the difficulties of day to day life just two or three generations ago, those alive then may well have still found time to count their blessings.

How infinitely comfortable must have seemed the mean back-streets of Victorian Birmingham or Sheffield, to a woman 12,000 miles away from them, surrounded by a million acres of bush and scrub, her nearest neighbour ten miles or four hours away along an almost impassable track, her fifth child due in two weeks, as she pummelled away at the ragged family clothing boiling over an open fire.

But, who knows even those impossibly tough times might have been looked upon with a twinge of envy by the descendants of Britons who had stayed behind. Getting out of bed at 1 a.m. to a siren song, stumbling through the black-outs to a half-buried steel air raid shelter, to share a contemplative two hours with the spiders and earwigs was not the sort of nightlife to which most would aspire.

As a check to total boredom there was a background of sound effects however, in the drone of engines punctuated at intervals by strange whistling noises which announced the imminent arrival of a tonne or half-tonne (rationing was universal at the time) of high explosive.

This itself was still an improvement on later developments in the game. In these more advanced stages one was shaken by the unannounced eruption of an enormous explosion, followed several seconds later by a noise like a high speed goods train entering a tunnel. It was our most memorable experience of the speed of sound — in this case a rocket plummeting out of the sky faster than the soundwaves breaking from its nose.

This tended to create a further degree of stress among the general populace, who still hadn't heard the word in daily use. When one has three children 'somewhere in the country' and a husband who might be dead, imprisoned, mutilated or just missing, while spending perhaps four hours a day queuing for a half-pound of liver, a certain degree of tension and frustration will arise in most human breasts.

By way of compensation there were some aspects of stress which did not trouble most people. Obesity for example, was as rare on wartime feeding as it is today among the Ethiopian victims of drought. If one was fat it was likely that any attendant tension was due to fear of one's under-the-counter food supplies being sussed by the Min. of Food authorities.

Citizens were spared what are today a number of common stress triggers. For instance how to raise the money for a car that would outdo in speed, size, cost or other desirable quality the shining beast recently flaunted by the neighbour or Man. Dir.

Nor did they chew fingernails trying to decide which video, microwave oven, SLR camera, spa pool, hi fi set or time-share motel facility would best enhance and enrich their life style.

Madison Avenue has come a long way since then.

Little stresses appeared by way of compensating for the lack of some big ones and it is thanks only to a stunningly retentive memory I can vouch they are true. Frustration was bound to attend efforts to walk into a shop to buy a pineapple or banana or lemon, a vacuum flask refill or chain store wrist watch, a fountain pen (a **what** pen?) or pocket knife or sun glasses or packet of steel needles for the wind-up portable gramaphone. Have we come the far in forty years'? How time flies.

Could we put the question now: has all this offered any small measure of balance or new perspective to this business of stress in modern life? I'd like to think so.

The fact is stress is here to stay. It has been with us as long as breathing and we will shed it as easily.

Too much stress I believe can kill by pressure, no more surely but probably faster than too little will slay by boredom.

Given a normal mind there is no way of going through life and avoiding it. The difficulty seems to be that we go through life meeting it in packets of different size and frequency, while we are each equipped with different abilities to handle it safely.

Stress can be sonny having to make do with the BMW coupe for the evening because Mum and Dad want to use the XJ6. It can also be shoplifting because if you don't take a free meal back to the gang you're going to get yours when the sun goes down.

It is also true, I believe that much stress is due not all to the job, the situation, the demands which set it up so much as the degree to which we do, or don't worry about it. Ulcers aren't stress: ulcers are what happen when stress digests you instead of you digesting it.

Men, said Epictitus (I'm doing this whole thing from memory — the encyclopedia is in the next room) are concerned not with the things that happen to them, but with their opinion of those things.

And if he didn't say it, somebody should because it encapsulates a whole philosophy of how to cope with life. Some police members cope well with stress, some get by and some crumble and I for one am not in the business of handing out medals or making derisory remarks. We each have our limits, our outlooks, our patterns to contend with.

I was spared the more impossible horrors of the Erebus victims' recovery and identification procedures, but did hear later that a small group of medical students, admitted to the carnal holocaust in which our men and their helpers toiled for weeks, were upset by the lighthearted jesting, the macabre humour of the staff.

One hopes those students have since grown up hugely in the study of stress and pressure and safety valves, or they will otherwise be handing out some truly awful nonsense as well as equally useless drugs to those who come seeking relief from stress.

I for one would gain a smidgin of immediate relief if I knew I wasn't going to hear the word again this year. ■

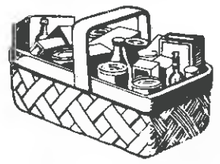
KIWI KASH STORE

138 Derby Street, Westport
Telephone 8821

★ *Confectionery*
★ *Groceries*
★ *Fruit and vegetables*
★ *Small Goods*
★ *Sewing Accessories*

OPEN 7 DAYS 8.30AM

MAITAI STORE
213 Nile Street, Nelson.
PHONE 88-878



For all ...
Groceries, Bread, Frozen Foods, Fresh Fruit and Vegetables, Sweets, Cold Drinks, Ice Creams, Milk Shakes.

OPEN 7 DAYS
For Friendly Service
PHONE 88-878
NELSON

PAPANUI PETROLDROME 1978 LTD

485 Papanui Road
CHRISTCHURCH 5

PHONE 529-477
CHRISTCHURCH

OPEN 24 HOURS A DAY
7 DAYS A WEEK

LUBES, FULL TYRE SALES & SERVICE
AUTO ELECTRICAL SERVICE,
BATTERIES,
FULL SHELL SHOP RANGE

Shell

HUNTER'S
RESTAURANT and WINE BAR

call in and dine with a difference from 6.00pm and

LUNCH AT LEISURE
from 12.00 noon

We're just 10 minutes from town, and we cater for the more modest appetite with lighter fare — lots of **lovely fresh salads, Seafood Pancakes** etc., etc.
Of course if you're famished, choose from **barbecue chicken, ham, lamb or beef steaks** — they're magnificent.
Deserts, cheese board, tea or coffee and medal-winning wines!

Where?

HUNTER'S RESTAURANT & WINE BAR — RAPAURA
PHONES: 28803, 86107, 36304

Solid Heart Rimu Dressers

Ideal for the Country Kitchen or Dining Room



- *Completely free of customwood or chipboard*
- *Individually handmade in selected timbers*
- *Custom made to your requirements*

Enquiries welcome by mail or in person
WRIGHT & TURNBULL
207 Durham St, Christchurch Phone 790-545

TRAVELLERS REST

APPLEBY
PHONE RICHMOND 8450

★ FULL BAR FACILITIES
★ CONGENIAL FRIENDLY ATMOSPHERE

Your Hosts:
Tom and Viv Fox

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

RUNANGA BUTCHERY

McGowan Street, Runanga
Telephone 620

Farmers we can process your stock now!

Most lines of Poultry



OPEN
8am-5pm
Late Night
Thursday
till 8pm

"Personal Service Guaranteed"

PROP: Jenny & Ray Jones

FOR ALL FRESH FRUIT & VEGES
★ *Sandwiches*
★ *Pies* ★ *Cakes*
★ *Milk* ★ *Bread*
Drinks All Flavours Available



EAT MORE FRUIT AND KEEP FIT

OPEN
Mon-Thurs 7am-8pm
Friday 7am-9pm
Saturday 8am-8pm — Sunday 9am-8pm

BOOMERANG
MILK BAR & DAIRY

88 East Street
Phone 4575, Ashburton
Prop: J & A Rooney

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

District History Publication

"NORTHLAND MADE TO ORDER" a district police history by C. R. O'Hara will be published in September 1986. An A4 size book of about 150 pages, with photographs to illustrate the text it covers policing in Northland from pre-European settlements through colonisation, the "Hellship" whalers, Kauri timber boom, problems on the Gum Fields, the Dog Tax War, the Depression, War years, Growth, Change, and a comprehensive selection of murder cases ranging from 1873 to 1980. It also has a chapter featuring humour and human interest situations. Triumphs and Tragedies, Specialists, and Gang incidents are also covered. Northlander, K. B. Burnside retired Commissioner has written the Foreword.

This book will stir nostalgic memories for any member who has served in Northland and as there will be a limited run only, pre-publication orders (which will be processed in order of receipts) are now being taken. To secure your copy, post $20 (which includes postage and packing) to: Northland Publications, P.O. Box 8028, Kensington, Whangarei.

The book will be submitted for review in the I.P.A. Journal in due course. Meantime a history specialist, Noel Harrison Principal of the Northland Community College recently read a draft copy and his comment was, "Congratulations, Bob. You've done an excellent job!"

Our Cops — Their Stories

At last! Your opportunity to catch a rare glimpse of what really goes on behind the closed doors of police deparments. In this, the most comprehensive book of its kind, officers in Australia, Canada, New Zealand, and the United States drop the shroud of secrecy to talk frankly and openly — often for the first time — about their lives with the force: their feelings and desires, hilarious episodes, mistakes, cover-ups, and the daily boredom of policing.

Scores of officers — ranging in rank from recruits to superintendents and chiefs — anonymously relate the REAL STORIES, the one rarely shared with anyone outside the department. They dispel the myths surrounding the uniform as they remember the triumphs and tears of their careers.

Iris Gadd, the author, is a full-time writer. Roger Gadd is a 12 year veteran of the police force, and now an ex-policeman. Together, they travelled the 4 countries, collecting the revelations that have made up this incredible, explosive book. Nearly every type of law enforcement agency in the 4 countries participated — the county, municipal and state forces, federal forces, Highway Patrol, provincial police, Royal Canadian Mounted Police, and sheriffs' departments.

Our Cops — Their Stories is packed with 275 pages. This 5½" x 8½" book is available for a limited time by mail at the special price shown on the enclosed order form. Send your order in today before it's too late! ■

YES! Rush me **OUR COPS - THEIR STORIES** at this special mail-order price.

Send: ____ copy (ies) at $8.95 Canadian ☐ $ 6.95 U.S. ☐
$9.95 Australian ☐ $12.95 New Zealand ☐

cheque/money order enclosed ☐
Note: add $1.50 postage outside Canada ☐

NAME: _____
Please print

ADDRESS _____

CITY: _____ POSTAL/ZIP CODE _____

Order From: **BULLDOG PRESS**
P.O. Box 304, Alliston, Ontario L0M 1A0
(705) 435-5060

DB HYDRO
Grand Hotel
360 Stafford Street, Timaru

NEW OWNERSHIP

Your Hosts: Jan & Bill
Overlooking Caroline Bay
70 Beds with or without Facilities

Coachman Restaurant
Open 7 Days a Week for Dinner & Breakfasts
We also have Bar Lunches & Meals at very Reasonable Prices
also Wine at a price *you can afford!*

PHONE 47-059

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

★ DANCING ★
Begin to really enjoy life
BALLROOM – LATIN AMERICAN
OLD TIME – ROCK 'N' ROLL
All styles of dancing catered for
Beginners Class Tuesday Evenings
all ages over 15 years
(Course 6 weeks)

COLLEEN MURRAY DANCE CENTRE
S.S.A.T.D. & S.N.Z.F.T.D. & A.I.S.T.D.(England)
109 Worcester Street, CHRISTCHURCH
Phone 830-317
"Our Pupils Have More Fun"

SUNNY NELSON CITY

GOLF COURSE: Play the finest 9-hole course in New Zealand — Maitai Valley.

SWIMMING POOLS: NAYLAND PARK, STOKE: Four Pools, trampolines, picnic tables — LOTS OF FUN.

MOTOR CAMPS: Fully Serviced, both camps are set in quiet bush valleys only 5 minutes from city centre. — MATAI CAMP 87-729, BROOK CAMP 80-399 (Cabins).

NATURE LAND: Class B Zoo. Open Daily — Monkeys, Otters, Birds, Fish, Rabbits and many more. Birds and Aquariums.

BROAD GREEN HOUSE: Fully furnished historical home, one of Nelson's gems.

Visit beautiful parks and reserves — 6 horticultural parks. Tahunanui Beach, Cemetary Arboretums,, Grampions and Botanical Hill.

PARKS AND RECREATION DIVISION
NELSON CITY COUNCIL

KARORO SCHOOL STORE
77 Main South Road Greymouth
PHONE 5532
See us for...
A full range of Grocery & Dairy Requirements
Papers and Bread Delivered Daily
Fresh Fruit and Vegetables Daily
Creamiest Cream Freeze in Town
Proprietors:
Heather and Bill Gaulder

Dutchman's Dream Brings Elegance to Huka Lodge

by Nigel Coventry

INTRODUCTION

For the discerning, historical and luxurious Huka Lodge near Taupo has become a popular retreat.

Those in the know enjoy its magnificent food and service, its comfortable suites and its attractive site.

These include the Ministers of Tourism from Kenya and Australia as well as the Minister of Justice from Malaysia and the Emir of Bahrain. The latter two have already booked to return!

Huka Lodge is also becoming an executives' hide-away. So we sent Nigel Coventry to investigate . . .

He didn't like the red scoria on the sweeping drive, so it was scraped up and replaced with grey.

The lawns weren't growing fast enough, so he spent an extra $30,000 and had turf laid instead.

Inside paintwork wasn't to his taste. So it was done again — twice.

Alex van Heeren has that trait of all good Dutchmen. He knows what he wants — and he makes sure he gets it. Fortunately he also has the money.

Mr van Heeren is the New Zealand shipping and steel tycoon who bought renowned Huka Lodge, Taupo, for $1.3 million, then spent twice as much doing it up.

His ambition was to give the ageing lodge a new lease of life and make it the finest in the southern hemisphere. Well, it's by far the classiest hostelry in New Zealand, setting new standards in accommodation, service and cuisine. Even Auckland's swank Regent is hard pressed to beat it.

Mr van Heeren, 37, fell in love with Huka Lodge as soon as he saw it nestling in 7 ha of parkland beside the clear Waikato. His enthusiasm was taken up by local artisans. Plumbers, carpenters, electricians, painters — up to 100 working twelve hour days seven days a week to turn the dream into reality.

When workmen first moved in he closed the lodge, although it was during the busy summer season. He preferred to lose the business rather than receive complaints about dust and noise from guests.

The original fishing lodge, made famous in the 1930s, was as worn as the waders which used to hang outside the cupboard-sized rooms. But no one seemed to mind. People were there for the fishing and the dinner at night when the rich and famous would come out of their closets to make small-talk with local guests.

Elegant Decor

Guests who have stayed include members of various royal families, assorted heads of state and stars of screen and stage.

Mr van Heeren decided to remove the original lodge when he tried unsuccessfully to renovate it. The new lodge was built further back, on top of a small hillock, sheltered under large fir trees.

Auckland interior designer Virginia Fisher was given free reign inside the lodge. And she came up with a concept of tartans and black gloss, striking and clean. It oozes elegance.

Guests are met at the double-door entrance by a polished but worn butcher's table on which is sat a basket of matching copper coloured crysanthemums. Beside them old stone jars and overhead a stag's head stares from the wall.

Continued on next page

On your way to or from the races, call in to
JERRY AND CAROL
at the . . .

Raceway Dairy

For all your requirements
- Race Guides
- Provisions
- Groceries
- Magazines
- Confectionery
- Vegetables etc

OPEN 7 DAYS
Mon-Thur 7am tp 10pm
Fri-Sat 7am to 12pm
Sunday 7am to 10pm
Handy to Raceway and Motels
LINCOLN RD, CHRISTCHURCH
PHONE 380-522

BOB'S SUPER DISCOUNTER
— OPEN 7 DAYS —
McGowan Street, Runanga
Phone: 714
Proud to support the New Zealand Police on all their fine work over the years

BATH RESURFACING
Ian F. Burdon
2 YEAR GUARANTEE COVERING...
Marlborough — Nelson — West Coast
South Canterbury
SOUTH ISLAND APPLICATOR SINCE 1977
CHRISTCHURCH
585-134
15 Whitby St, Christchurch 5
P.O. Box 1764, Christchurch

★ ★ ★
★ ★ **STAR TAVERN** ★ ★
★ ★ ★
CAPE FOULWIND...
...ON THE SUNNY COAST
PHONE 6923 WESTLAND
See us for...
★ FULL BAR FACILITIES ★ WELL STOCKED BOTTLE STORE ★ CLOSEST POINT TO AUSTRALIA IN NEW ZEALAND (for the homesick) ★ POOL AND DARTS PLAYERS CATERED FOR ★ SCRUMPTIOUS MEALS AVAILABLE ★ D.B. & RHINECK ON TAP ★ GET A LOAD OF WEST COAST HOSPITALITY
Yours Hosts:
Bill and Carolyn McEwing

Continued from previous page

The hallway is carpeted in coconut matting set in a black lacquered floor and at the end, past the open-plan kitchen, the Lodge Room beckons.

It's here guests enjoy pre-dinner drinks, serving themselves from the bar to give the homely touch.

There's usually a log fire blazing. An antique telescope set on a tripod keeps guard on the famous falls foaming in the distance.

The view is of the river and the atmosphere is one of comfort and warmth. There is no compulsion to fish, or do anything. As mine host Co Engels says "at Huka you do as you please." Co is another Dutchman, who manages the lodge with his charming wife Monique.

The couple never tire of showing visitors and guests around. The library has an open fire either side of which comfortable easy chairs yawn. There are tartan cushions, and hunting scenes hang from the red and green gloss walls. Carnations and orchids stand to attention on the black lacquered table. And, yes, there are some books.

The dining room has three black lacquered tables. The large bowls of freshly-cut flowers are removed at night when up to 40 guests can sit for a seven-course nouvelle cuisine dinner. Around the walls are oil paintings showing cud-chewing cows in a field. They're Dutch we decide. But the antique paintings of a knight and his lady, done on wood, is clearly English. So is the battered pewter lined up on the old sideboard.





Mosquito Net Over the Bed

Back in the hall, Co points out the walls. "They're pickled". Noting my incredulity he explains the process of wiping the paint down with wet cloth, then brushing clear varnish over the top. It gives a unique and not unpleasant look. While the lodge proper is made homely with antiques and paintings from all over Europe the suites are beautiful for their simplicity.

The first thing a guest notices is the large mosquito net hanging over the bed. It's more of a gimmick than a necessity.

The suites are decorated in salmon pink, fawn and white. There's a mini bar, fresh fruit and flowers and you can sit in the toilet and look at the stars through a skylight.

The bathroom has everything, of course, including a hair dryer. Monogrammed dressing gowns hang by the door. A note reminds guests such souvenirs can be purchased from the office!

The suites have private balconies looking over the river. In the mornings guests can lie in bed, listening to the fast-flowing river and watching kingfishers and fantails dance along the bank. At night peace is guaranteed — there's not a television or telephone in sight.

Excellent Wine Cellar

Huka Lodge has a $50,000, and therefore very comprehensive, wine "cellar" which is really diagonal shelving in the Lodge Room.

Wines offered at dinner range from a $7 New Zealand riesling sylvaner to a $480 French burgundy. Not listed is an 1863 Boal Madeira, a snip at $44 considering the age. New Zealand wines are given a high profile at Huka, including reds.

Dinner, the night I was there, consisted of scallop parfait with asparagus sauce, creme of bush turkey, pheasant liver bourguignonne, mandarine sorbet, roast wild boar with tamarillo sauce, duchess swirls, broccoli mousseline, tomatoes provencal and kiwifruit and banana sabayon. Coffee, tea, shortbread and petits-fours followed.

The lodge was full and my table included a local MP, a pop guitarist and his bright eyed wife, a financier, and a fresh-faced business executive who was hosting his London-based boss.

Mr van Heeren doesn't want the lodge to be a rich man's hideaway. And judging by those there that night he'll certainly average 50 per cent local guests.

This is surprising considering the cost — $375 single or $550 for two. But as Co says, there are people in New Zealand who appreciate quality, and the lodge's romantic image will always attract honeymooners and those who just want to get away from it all.

Huka isn't just Mr van Heeren's dream place — it's everyone's.

Mr van Heeren had the opportunity to emigrate from Holland to Australia but he chose New Zealand "because he was charmed by its assets". He also found Auckland a better place to live. ■

Australasia's 'Top Dog'

by Kevin Wall

Included in the 1986 Australasian Police Games was a section for dog handlers and police dogs. Constable Bill Taare and Dog "Fagan" of Invercargill, along with Constable Lester Pope and Dog "Kaz" of Hamilton and Constable Bruce Farquhar and Dog "Spring" of Palmerston North attended, representing New Zealand. Accompanying the handlers were one marshall and two judges.

Constable Taare and Fagan received one month's notice to prepare for the exhausting schedule of tests for the games. The competition included obedience, free heel, distance control, retrieve, agility, long jump, speak on command, down handler out of sight, chase and attack, searching for property and building search for hidden person. Points were awarded for each of these skills to determine 'Top Dog'.

Five police dogs and handlers from New South Wales and three dogs and handlers from South Australia competed against the three New Zealanders.



The dogs' fare, food and veterinary clearances were paid for by Police, however considerable money had to be raised at short notice for the air fares and accommodation of the handlers. The Invercargill police staff, families and friends soon rallied to the cause — as people do traditionally in the Southland area.

Constable Taare and Fagan departed Wellington on Thursday, 10 April 1986 bound for Sydney.

The competition was generally divided into two parts:
Part 1: general obedience and criminal work
Part 2: nose work — tracking and searching

Friday, 11 April 1986 was the busy first day of competition with the handler and dog up at 0500 hours to be transported from their accommodation to the venue of the first event which consisted of a hard surface track. This involved a track laid on the red dusty Australian soil, the track being approximately 250 metres in length and 30 minutes old. Two articles were placed on the track.

An extremely hot morning was experienced which made tracking difficult.

Second test for the day was man work and commenced at noon. This exercise was split up into three phases which included a make believe criminal with a firearm which had to be taken cleanly by the dog. The day concluded with the building search test at 1515 hours.

Saturday 12 April saw the soft track exercise at 0845 hours and property search at 1420 hours.

Sunday 13 April saw the stay out of sight exercise at 0900 followed by agility retrieve at 0940 and heel free, distance control, speak on command at 1030.

Constable Taare and Fagan won the gold medal for Part 1 of the course — obedience and criminal work, being accorded the honour of champion dog. In Part 2, tracking and searching, Constable Taare and Fagan received the bronze medal and these gold and bronze medals allowed Fagan to be accorded champion police dog for Australasia — a truly great effort from a down-under dog and handler. We sure showed those Ockers, eh wot?

Photograph shows Constable Bill Taare and Fagan being presented to the Mayor of Invercargill Her Worship Mrs Eve Poole in the company of Sergeant Paul Brown at a recent parade of staff in Invercargill.

Our congratulations go to Bill and Fagan — a very dedicated handler and dog achieving excellent results — this occasion being no exception. ■

CLUB HOTEL

Revell Street, Phone 170
HOKITIKA

We have...

★ **Accommodation Available**

★ **Full Bar Facilities**

★ **Friendly Atmosphere**

WE ARE THE IDEAL STOPOVER ON THE COAST

Your Host: Wayne Keats

ROYCE CLIVE ENGINEERING

We Specialise in Repair Work

Welding:
MIG, TIG, GAS & ARC
Steel, Cast Iron, Aluminium

Complete Machining & Straightening Facilities

25 Tyne Street

or phone

486-986
CHIRSTCHURCH

CHEVIOT TRUST HOTEL AND CARAVAN PARK

Call in and enjoy dining at our Fully Licensed Restaurant at unbeatable prices, and...

Compare our Bottle Store Wholesale Prices..you'll be amased

We at the Cheviot Trust take this opportunity to congratulate all members of our Police Force for their fine work done over the last 100 years.

APPLES & PEARS IN SEASON

FRESH APPLES BETWEEN JAN & AUG
also
a variety of
APPLE JUICES

POPLAR GROVE ORCHARD
Racecourse Road
PH 7823 ASHBURTON
Proprietors:
Ross and Shirley Taylor

Golfing Corner

by Marilyn Stobie



Arnold Palmer

I am a fine one to write about golf. I have a bag of shiny implements sitting in my spare bedroom and all I have done for the past 3-4 months is dust them. Even went to the expensive trouble of having new grips put on and would you believe I haven't even tried them out! Must get myself motivated and not put forward the excuse of "too cold," "too wet" or "too tired."

The reason for the motivation is the New Zealand Police Centennary Golf Championships, which are to be held at the Waitakari Golf Course, Burwood Road, Christchurch on 2-3-4 November, 1986. A field of around 128 is sought and includes, good golfers, poor golfers, new golfers and duffers. So if you fit into one of those catagories then read on.

Venue: Waitakari Golf Course, Burwood Road, Christchurch.

Date: 2-3-4 November 1986 (Sunday, Monday, Tuesday).

Fee: $40.00.

Accommodation: Two motels are available at set prices. Avon City Motel $19.80 per night. Garden City Motels at $18 per night. Both are on a direct route to the Golf Course.

Entries: All entries should be directed to: Canterbury Police Golf Club, C/- P.O. Box 5019, Christchurch.

So, golfers, this should be a very good tournament but please help the organisers by getting your entries in early. Also please include your handicap on the entry forms, a small point but some forget and it makes it fairly difficult to provide a good draw. So get those clubs out and practice.

For the LADY GOLFERS, there is another prestige tournament to be aware of. That is the N.Z.L.G.U. National Championships. This year the championships are to be held in Nelson and the dates to remember are the 2-9 October, 1986. Numerous trophies to be won and the events include foursomes and match play. It will be a great week of golf and although tiring days, very good experience. If you don't manage to qualify or get knocked out of the competition early, then there will be numerous good games to watch and learn from.

Special Bouquet

At this point I must make mention of 17-year-old Marney McQuire. She has recently won the Amateur British Open and is the youngest person to do so this century. What a marvellous feat and marvellous inspiration to young and up-coming golfers. I have no doubt that all New Zealand golfers were proud and delighted with Marney's achievement. I have watched Marney play numerous rounds of golf and 'poetry in motion' is the best description I can give. She has a dream swing, remains so cool under pressure, so deadly accurate around the greens but most of all she has retained her delightful personality. Marney certainly has a very big future in golf and although we have lost her to an American University, I am sure she will return within a few years and continue to play for New Zealand.

Special mention must also go to Greg Turner and Bob Charles. Both recently played in the British Open (professional) and although atrocious weather conditions, they figured on the leader boards. I am sure we will hear a lot more from Greg, as I think he has got what it takes. Bob, of course, is concentrating on the Masters tournaments and I understand he is earning more now than ever before.

When one watches the exploits of these golfers, one has to wonder about one's own game but I guess it would be boring if all golfers were brilliant. Still I will continue to dream and think . . . if only!

Caddies

Golf caddies are essential in big tournaments and on some courses round the world they are mandatory. Not only do they have to carry the bags, they must try to keep the golfer cool, calm and collected plus provide critical information as to distances and club selection. Most of all they should inspire *confidence* in the golfer.

Here are a few caddy stories to bring a smile.

Fearless Golfer: After having a pretty good round our golfer steps up to the last tee and prepares to drive the short par four hole. He boldly announces to his caddy, 'well, one drive and one putt should be enough.' After a full swing, he duffed the ball a few metres from the tee and it finally dribbled to a stop. Caddy picked up the bag and as he walked towards the ball, he turned to our fearless golfer and said, 'now for one heck of a putt.'

Lacking Confidence: Caddy and American golfer approaching the seventeenth hole at the Lakes in Sydney.

Caddy: 'Nicklaus played here last year.'

Golfer: 'Is that so. What would he have played on this hole.'

Caddy: 'If he had been playing the way you do sir, probably an old ball.'

Advice Required:

Golfer: 'How do you think I should hit this putt, Caddy.'

Caddy: 'Just try and keep it low, Sir.'

Gardener?

Golfer: 'Caddy, I'd move heaven and earth to break 100.'

Caddy: 'Concentrate on heaven sir. You have already moved enough earth.'

Junior Caddy:

Golfer: 'Caddy Master, that boy you have given me isn't even 8 years old.'

Caddy Master: 'Better that way sir. He probably can't count past ten.'

So much for caddies inspiring confidence eh!

Well thats it for this issue. Remember the forthcoming tournaments, remember to practice but most of all, enjoy your golf. ■

Vibrosaun

Now you can vibrate your stress away

Now there is an enjoyable way to maintain fitness, reduce stress, relieve tension, assist in weight loss (if necessary) and increase your state of health without doing exercise.

All you have to do is have a regular workout with Vibrosaun, a Queensland invention which is designed to:

- Relieve Muscular aches and pains (it's great for the back).
- Reduce stress and tension through relaxation.
- Assist therapeutically for sufferers of arthritic and rheumatic pains.
- Help with weight control while inproving muscular and skin tone.

Simulate exercise and increase circulation which promotes better health without the tedium and exhaustion of jogging and so forth.

The user merely lies on the vibrating couch (after selecting time and temperature — and listens to his/her choice of cassette tape on the built-in stereo cassette deck. The user will emerge refreshed, relaxed and re-energised.

LOOK FOR THE BIG PEPSI SIGN

HEREFORD DAIRY

CNR BARBADOES & HEREFORD STS
CHRISTCHURCH

FOR A FULL RANGE OF GROCERY LINES, MILK, BREAD, PAPERS, HOT PIES, COLD DRINKS, ETC.

DAVE AND HELEN FRASER GUARANTEE YOU A WARM AND FRIENDLY WELCOME ALWAYS.

OPEN 7 DAYS — PHONE 61-605

COUNTRY TRADERS (NZ) LTD

Top Cash Prices Paid

Opossum Skins
Slink Lamb Skins
Deer, Velvet etc.

Main West Coast Road,
Yaldhurst — Christchurch

CHCH 428-959

D F

DALLINGTON FISH SUPPLY

166 WOODHAM ROAD

FISH & CHIPS, SAUSAGES, MEAT PATTIES
FRESH FISH FROM OUR OWN TRAWLER
OYSTERS IN SEASON
WHOLESALE SUPPLIERS OF FROZEN FISH PRODUCTS

PHONE 898-095

Direct Market Supplies

263a Tuam Street, P.O. Box 22-194, Christchurch

24 Hour Answering Service

Suppliers to:
● Shops ● Hotels
● Institutions ● Hospitals
Commission Buyers

PHONE 62-667

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

Buller Cafe'

Palmerston Street, Westport.

Full range of Meals from juicy steaks to seafood flavour.
Come in and See us for a sit down or takeaway meal

OPEN Monday-Thursday 10am-7pm
Friday 10am-9pm
Saturday 11.30am-8pm

Friendly Service Assured

PHONE 8736

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years.

MAINTAIN FITNESS with . . .

"VIBROSAUN"



- Relieve Tension
- Increase your state of health
- Improve muscle tone
- Helps with weight control
- Simulates exercise without putting stress on the body.

'Be Trim' FIGURE CLINIC

2nd Floor, 10 HIGH STREET, CITY
Telephone 790-252

DOONAN'S CLEANING RAG SERVICES

37 EDMONTON ROAD, HORNBY

CLEANING RAG SUPPLIER
BALE LOTS — BAG LOTS
PROMPT DELIVERY

PHONE CH: 499-271

P.O. BOX 16-032 HORNBY, CHRISTCHURCH

WASHED — STERILISED — CUT & DEBUTTONED

CAMBRIDGE SERVICES CHRISTCHURCH LTD

Cnr. Canon & Sherbone Street — Phone 68-444

"YOUR LOCAL CALTEX STAR SHOP"

★ For all your motoring requirements ★ Full workshop facilities ★
Trailer Hire ★ Electronic Tuning

OPEN 7 DAYS

North Island Police Centennial Bowling Tournament

19th-20th November, 1986

Cambridge Central Bowling Club — Cambridge

The North Island Police Bowling Tournament will this year be held at Cambridge on the 19th and 20th November 1986, and will be known as the North Island Police Centennial Bowling Tournament and will be sponsored.

Sponsorship:
There are five main sponsors for this tournament:
Waikato Dairy Company, Cambridge
D.B. Leamington Tavern, Cambridge
J. D. Wallace Ltd, Cambridge
Aotearoa Meats, Cambridge
Cambridge Stud, Cambridge

In total, prizes to the value of $3000 will be played for over the two days.

Play:
Fours will be played on the 19th November and Pairs the following day, the 20th November.

Accommodation:
A limited amount of accommodation will be available at the Hamilton Police Barracks and hopefully some accommodation will be available at the Te Rapa Air Base. This will be on a first in first served basis. Those requiring accommodation should indicate so with their entry. Accommodation will be handled by Constable Noel Smith, Hamilton. Some motel accommodation at Cambridge is available at a reduced rate.

Other activities:
The Cambridge Night Trotting Club will be holding a Trotting Meeting at Cambridge on the night of the 19th November and all those taking part in this tournament will be offered free privileges and entry to the Members Stand that night.

Entries:
Entries will be received from any serving member of the New Zealand Police, or retired staff, including Civilian staff.

An entry fee of $6 per person per day will be payable and this will include lunch on each day.

NO REFUNDS WILL BE GIVEN

Entries will be on a first in first served basis and may well have to be limited particularly, when it comes to the pairs on the 20th November 1986.

Entries should be addressed to Senior Sergeant Stan Blair, C/- Hamilton Police Station, Private Bag, Hamilton, and should include the entry fee.

Closing date 1st November, 1986.

J. J. Beardsley
Organiser
P.O. Box 40, Cambridge

Turf Hotel

532 Main Road, Stoke Nelson
Telephone (054) 77-791

8 Rooms...
Single ● Twin ● Double ● Family

All rooms provide...
Hot and Cold Water, Electric Blankets, Heating

1 room with private facilities

Colour TV Lounge, Tea/Coffee making facilities

Breakfast and Dinner Available

Lounge and Public Bars

Your Hosts: Carol and Ross Brown

Proud to Support
the Police in their Centenial year.

RENTAL CARS FROM $16 PER DAY & TOWN & AROUND RENTALS

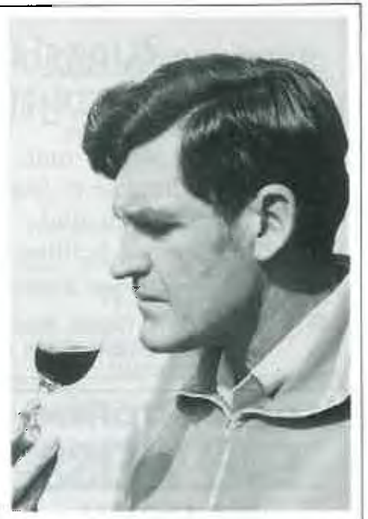
105-107 Victoria Street, Christchurch

Phone 794-547

Nelson: 76 Achilles Avenue. Phone 82-112.
Picton: Ferry Terminal or 27 Auckland Street Picton. Phone 36-003 anytime.
Queenstown: 24 Camp Street. Phone 1399.
Greymouth: Coast Air, Airport. Phone 7782.
Also Wellington and **Auckland**

A Member of Southern Cross Rental Group

Wine Chat with 'Ace'



Serve Visitors the Best

Friendship Week will give us the wonderful opportunity of playing host to I.P.A. visitors from overseas and for those of us fortunate to have experienced I.P.A. hospitality during our own overseas jaunt, it will allow us the chance and give us great pleasure to reciprocate. Nothing serves better to break the ice and lubricate the tongue than a good bottle of wine shared in good company with perhaps the accompaniment of good food and good music. We now produce some very good wines in New Zealand, and as hosts we should ensure that if our guests are wine drinkers we give them the opportunity to sample some of the better wines available.

New Zealand Wines Becoming Recognised

Although the first grapes were planted in New Zealand in September 1819 at Kerikeri by the Reverend Samuel Marsden, it is only in the last fifteen years or so that New Zealand has begun to produce good wine from classic vinifera grape vines. Indeed it is really only in the past five years or so that we have become recognised by some of the leading authorities on the world wine scene as having the capability to produce wines that equate with the world's best. Part of the reason for this recent recognition is that in the past most of the grapes grown were of the hybrid type which are O.K. for the production of fortified wines like Sherry or Port, but will never produce good table wines to match that which can be made from the classic vinefera grape vines.

Marlborough Possibly Best Conditions

We have all the necessary factors to produce good wine here. Climate, sun, soil, etc. The main wine growing area in New Zealand lies between 36 degrees and 44 degrees South in latitude, and this equates to a Mediterranean climate similar to parts of France, Italy and Spain, three of the world's great wine countries. Vines do best on the poorer soil when they have to struggle to maintain growth and produce fruit. Possibly the best soil for growing good wine is the stoney shingle and clay silt of the Wairau Valley in Marlborough. This is the biggest area recently developed in New Zealand, and has already gained a reputation as a consistent producer of top quality Sauvignon Blanc, Rhine Riesling and Gewurztraminer. The Marlborough area has long summer sunshine hours, minimal summer rainfall coupled with sharp winter frosts, all ideal factors for producting quality wine. The Marlborough area also produces very good Muller Thurgau, that ubiquitous variety that makes up about 45% of our total production. Don't scorn it. Muller Thurgau wine is now

Continued on next page

You'll be sure of a welcome at...

Royal Hotel

Mawhera Quay — Phone 4022
Greymouth

★ Full Bar Facilities
★ Chilled DB on Tap
★ Accommodation – Meals Optional
★ Double or Twin Rooms with full Facilities – Laundry Available
★ Concession Rates for 10 or more
★ Sports Teams Welcome
★ Reasonable Tariffs
★ We also cater for Functions
★ 1 Minute from Railway Station

Your Hosts:
Jan and Neil (Butch) Beri

Westland Motor Inn

PO Box 33, Franz Joseph Glacier,
South Westland. Telephone 728
Telex 4349

100 luxurious serviced units with private facilities and telephones in all suites.

Licensed A La Carte Restaurant and House Bar, Bistro Restaurant and Piano Bar, Video and Spa Baths.

Conference Facilities.

Private suites have lounge, bedroom, spa baths, and a magnificent view across the glaciers.

An alpine complex with peace, tranquility, superb views, handy to all the amenities that make Franz Joseph famous.



Kingsland Court Motel

9 new luxury units
walking distance to beach,
restaurants and
conference facilities

Props Bev & Peter Wilson

44 Tahunanui Drive, Nelson, New Zealand
Telephone: (054) 85-089

Best Western

SPECIALISTS IN:

- *Recovering of Rubber Rollers & Wheels*
- *Printers Rollers, Including Grinding*
- *All Types of Rubber Mouldings*



Contact Us First For All Your Rubber Goods Requirements

FORT RUBBER (1983) LTD

10 ROPE ST., CHRISTCHURCH 1.
P.O. BOX 22172. TEL. 61-787

CAKE KITCHEN

EDELWEISS BAKERY



PARTY, SOCIAL &
COMMERCIAL ORDERS TAKEN

250A BARRINGTON STREET,
CHRISTCHURCH
PHONE 33-532

Proud to support the
N.Z. Police in their Centennial Year.

OGILVIES HOTEL

11 Manchester Street, Christchurch
PHONE 62-839 (3 lines)
LION BROWN & RHEINECK ON TAP

Accommodation

All our rooms have been completely refurbished and all have electric blankets and tea making facilities. Rooms available with private facilities and telephones. Continental or full breakfast available.

*** Bar Meals * Entertainment * Bottle Store**



OTIRA HOTEL
OTIRA

- ★ Meals
- ★ Accommodation
- ★ On main Highway 73
- ★ 1st on the Coast with Montieths.

Props: Kath and John Basher

PHONE 802

NORWEGIAN WOOD RESTAURANT

205 WILLS ST., ASHBURTON
(next to Picture Theatre)

Phone 7855

Prop: Wayne Inch

Poultry, Pork, Beef, Salads, Grills & Seafood

CATERS FOR SPORTS AND SOCIAL FUNCTIONS

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done
in our community by our police over the last 100 years

NELSON INDOOR CRICKET CENTRE

- ★ TWO COURTS
- ★ REFRESHMENTS AVAILABLE
- ★ CATERING FOR CLUBS A SPECIALTY



CONTACT:

MURRAY LEANING
PHONE 69-064
34 VANGUARD STREET
NELSON



Neudorf Vineyards

Neudorf Vineyards are consistently producing some of the finest wines in New Zealand. Our cellars in Moutere Valley are open for tasting and sales from Monday to Saturday.

10am — 6pm Through the Year

TIM & JUDY FINN
NEUDORF RD, UPPER MOUTERE 643

We are now taking bookings for private day and night functions

Continued from previous page

a fine art in New Zealand, and regardless of whether the wine you buy has been made in the dry, medium or sweeter style, it will invariably be a fragrant, fresh, fruity and well balanced wine that can be drunk on every occasion.

White Wines our true strength

All I.P.A. visitors will, I understand, be given a copy of this issue of the "World's Best I.P.A. Journal" so with that in mind, I have slanted this winechat article towards them. New Zealand's white wines are its true strength, and of the varietal types, Sauvignon Blanc is probably some of the world's best. We also produce consistently fine Muller Thurgau, Rhine Riesling, and Gewurztraminer. If you are a Chardonnay drinker, and this is unquestionably the world's most exciting white wine, I recommend that you try some Gisborne Chardonnay, preferably at least two years old, and if possible from some of the smaller boutique wineries like Millton, Matawhero, Ngatarawa, or Morton Estate. Cooks or Delegats also make excellent Chardonnay.

For red wine drinkers, Hawkes Bay is the area where Cabernet Sauvignon (and blends of Cabernet Sauvignon and Merlot) are produced in consistently good quality. Cooks, McWilliams, Vidals, Brookfields and Te Mata Estate all make excellent Cabernet. For those who prefer a lighter somewhat sweeter red wine, I recommend visitors to try a Pinotage. This grape variety is only found in commercial quantities in New Zealand and South Africa, and Nobilos and Montana Marlborough produce very good examples. For those people who prefer Pinot Noir, I would recommend any of the South Island wine makers, or Babich who seem to have been able to handle this difficult grape consistently well.

For the Adventurous Visitor

To visitors who want to be just a little adventurous, I recommend that you try a kiwifruit wine. Prestons, or Durham Light make some good wine with this fairly acid fruit. The wine retains lots of vitamin C and is an excellent food wine particularly as an accompaniment to Chinese food.

New Zealand now produces some innovative liqueurs. Most tourists seem to go for the brown crockery figure of a Maori carving used by Balic wines to market their Titoki liqueur. This is a unique liqueur formulated from the berries of the New Zealand Titoki tree. Several companies also produce a liqueur from Kiwifruit. Prestons probably make the best example and this is attractively packed in a miniature barrel which is visually attractive but rather difficult to pour from. For those who prefer a sweet desert wine to the high alcohol of spirit strength liqueurs, I would recommend the newly introduced Corban's 1985 Noble Reichensteiner, which is marketed in 375ml bottles. This rich lush wine has been made from Reichensteiner grapes grown in the Tolago Bay area of Gisborne, picked at an incredibly high Brix content of 46 degrees and very slowly fermented for some seven weeks prior to racking, and aging.

Go on a Wine Tour

For those people interested in having a first hand look at some New Zealand vineyards, I recommend the WINE TOUR of West Auckland vineyards. The operator, Tony McAnnelly, operates a Toyota mini bus taking from four to twelve people on an individual tour of three of eight vineyards situated in the West Auckland area. Time permitting he will also take in Landsendt Orchards and Nurseries where babaco, macadamia nuts, and other tropical fruit trees are nurtured. The cost $45 per head includes, at Penfolds winery Restaurant, a particularly good luncheon and reservations can be made through telephone 398-670 Auckland. The minibus trip starts at 10 a.m. and returns just after 3 p.m. daily, and there are opportunities at each vineyard visited for free tastings. For those so inclined it is a very relaxed day out, with a well informed host who does all the driving.



Brochures are available at most Auckland travel agents explaining the tour programme, and by arrangement, the tour operator will uplift passengers from their hotel and deliver them back again at the conclusion of the tour. The programme allows ample time at each winery to sample a representative selection of their range of wines, and in the case of Dorlors Kiwifruit winery, not only to taste their Kiwifruit wines, but to see Kiwifruit being graded and packed. If booking by mail, the address is A.G.M. Promotions, P.O. Box 21-255, Auckland 8.

CASHMERE CLUB RESTAURANT
88 HUNTER TERRACE
PHONE: 34-092

For Delicious Family Food

LUNCH: Tuesday-Friday 12-2 p.m.
DINNER: Tuesday-Thursday 6-8 p.m.
Friday & Saturday 6-10 p.m.

Average Price for Dinner $8-$12

Main Courses from $6

FULLY LICENSED

RSL

REFLECTIVE SIGNS

Manufacturers of all signs & road safety equipment

P.O. BOX 4200
8 RAYCROFT STREET

60-427
CHRISTCHURCH



NEED A SNACK?
PHONE 893-262

DELICIOUS HAMBURGERS
FISH AND CHIPS

SUPER ROAD RUNNER TAKEAWAYS

460 Ferry Road, Woolston

Open Sun-Wed 11.30am-10.15pm
Thurs-Sat 11.30am-1.00am!

Police History in the Making

by Sherwood Young

On 27 August 1986 a very significant event in the history of the New Zealand Police occurred in the foyer of the Executive Wing at Parliament in Wellington (the "Beehive").

This was the launching of Volume One of the three volume history of policing in New Zealand. Entitled "Policing the Colonial Frontier" it is over 1100 pages in length, in two parts, separately bound. It is the work of police historian Richard Hill of Wellington (who is also writing Volume Two) and spans the period 1767 to 1867, prior to the establishment of the Armed Constabulary Force of that year.

Richard has had to painstakingly research material in various parts of the world, and has been helped by hundreds of people, both inside and outside the Police, in his search. Assistance by researchers has been provided on a full-time basis in Auckland, Wellington and Dunedin, with a volunteer part-time researcher (Richard Greenaway) having spent hundreds of hours of his own time helping in Christchurch.

This first volume of policing in New Zealand is in ten chapters. It looks at policing in the United Kingdom, Ireland and Australia, from where policing in New Zealand had its roots. It also discusses antipodean arrangements for social control prior to and during the period of initial European contact. Hobson's Police Magistracy system and Grey's Armed police Forces complete Part One of the Volume. Part Two studies Provincial and "Official Runanga" policing systems between 1853 and 1867. It covers the initial South Island gold discoveries and the return of war in the North Island in the decade of the 1860s.

Having achieved this milestone in producing the first volume of the series, attention will now be focussed on producing the second and third volumes over the next two years or so. Richard Hill has already prepared drafts of the first four chapters of the ten planned for Volume Two, which will carry the story to about 1920. This Volume will deal initially with the role of the Armed Constabulary Force in the North Island until 1877, then that of its successor the New Zealand Constabulary Force (Police and Field Branches) from 1877 to 1886.

After the establishment of the New Zealand Police Force, under continued military leadership with its members drawn from the military until 1896, the period of major reforms until 1913 will be traced. During this time, policing came under professional guidance with the importation of two Metropolitan Police officers as Commissioners (Tunbridge and Dinnie).

Finally Volume Two will discuss the complex role of policing in New Zealand during the upheavals of World War I and its immediate aftermath. The characters of the two wartime leaders (Cullen and O'Donovan) are also important in this context.

While Richard struggles with the research and writing of Volume Two, in Chrischurch the other Police historian Graeme Dunstall is doing the same with his Volume Three. This book will be smaller in size than the first two volumes (about 400 pages) but is required to canvass issues which are likely to be more controversial because of the feelings still held about them. Events such as the Second World War, the 1951 Waterfront Dispute, the Compton Crisis, the administration of the Controller-General, the Crewe homicides and the 1981 Springbok tour can all arouse emotions of one sort or another. Yet they must be addressed objectively if the work is to have credibility both inside and outside the Police, in New Zealand and internationally.

Once completed, this three-volume series will represent an unequalled resource on the policing of a small democracy. It will provide a base for researchers, speech-makers and those generally interested in policing for decades. Members of the New Zealand Police, past, present and future, will be able to look with real satisfaction upon a series of which New Zealanders as a people can be proud.

FINNEYS

Hairdressers and Tobacconist

5 Cathedral Square

Next to United Services Hotel

For best range tobacconist lines in Christchurch

Corona lighter sales and repair specialists

Electric Shavers — all top makes and models

Modern Hairdressing etc.

David Fowke — Prop.

CH 64-897

Open 7 am-5.30 pm

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

BLENHEIM INDOOR CRICKET WICKET

★ 2 Fully established wickets
★ Refreshments available
★ Club Tournament a specialty
Contact: Brian Fitzpatrick

Phone 80-574
After Hours 89-332
New Renwick Road
Blenheim

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

Odlins Limited

BUILDERS
HOME HANDYMEN

OUR STORES ARE NOW SPECIALISING IN THE NEEDS WHICH YOU OUR CUSTOMERS HAVE SHOWN OVER MANY YEARS IN THE BUILDING INDUSTRY.

OUR SOUTH ISLAND BRANCHES AND THEIR SPECIALIST PRODUCTS ARE:

CHRISTCHURCH
59 Princess St.,
Phone 488-859
★ Joinery
★ Timber
★ Precut
★ Trusses

PICTON
Lagoon Rd.,
Phone 36-258
★ Logging

UNITED SAWMILLS STILLWATER
Phone Dobson 761
★ Sawmilling
★ Specialising in Indigenous Timber

RICHMOND
Queens St.,
Phone 6079
★ Timber
★ Hardware
★ Posts
★ Landscape
★ Joinery

HOKITIKA
Kaniere Rd.,
Phone 519
★ Timber
★ Posts

DUNEDIN
Roberts St.,
Phone 775-805
★ Timber
★ Sawmilling
★ Posts
★ Precuts
★ Trusses

Odlins Limited

CHUNG WAH I

Beautiful Decor — Phone 66-722
B.Y.O. Licence — New Chinese Restaurant
121-123 ARMAGH STREET

Mon-Thurs 11-9pm
Wed-Fri 11-11pm
Sat 4-11pm
Sun 4-9pm

中華食廳

CHUNG WAH II

PHONE
793-894

63 WORCESTER ST
CHRISTCHURCH
OPEN 7 DAYS
11.30 a.m. - 11 p.m.
FULLY LICENSED

中華大酒樓

"Maintaining Law and Order":

a general view of the role, ethos, and organisation of the New Zealand Police 1922-1981.

A paper by Graeme Dunstall delivered to the New Zealand Historians' Conference on 31 August 1981

Speaking in the Legislative Council in 1922, Sir Francis Bell declared that the "most valuable men in the Public Service were the Police". In the midst of the present Springbok Tour, I imagine the present Government thinks the same way. Although there are many contrasts between the situation in the early 1920s and 1981, there is an interesting parallel: in 1920 Commissioner O'Donovan asked the Army for what we might now call logistical support in the event of disorder which he feared might arise out of industrial disputes. And for its part, the Army drew up a memorandum on what was termed "aid to the civil power" (in other words the round rules in the event of the Army being called on by the Police for assistance.) In 1920, as in 1981, "the thin blue line" (as the saying goes) was stretched in attempting to fulfil its essential role to "maintain law and order".

The phrase — "maintaining law and order" — has been much used in the past couple of months. It sums up the government, police, and popular conceptions of the essential police role. Indeed, in terms of the 1886 and 1913 Police Force Acts, the police were appointed for "the preservation of peace and order, the prevention of crime, and the apprehension of offenders against the peace". However I am going to argue that this bald statement is not an entirely adequate description of the police role when seen in historical perspective.

I'm going to focus on the period since the early 1920s, since this is the period I've been working on. It is, I admit, rather arbitary to begin in the early twenties, since the police role was largely defined well before then. However, the period 1919 to 1922 does have a certain convenience as a starting point. In the 30 or so years **before** 1922 the Police Department underwent significant changes. By contrast, the 30 years after 1922 was a period of stability: the administrative framework and ethos of the department, which had developed by 1922, set the essential pattern until the mid 1950s at least.

So I'm going to begin by considering how the police department defined its role in the early 1920s, and how this conception influenced police organisation. Then I'm going to examine the way in which the Police Force sought to legitimise its coercive power. And finally I'm going to suggest that although official and popular conceptions of the police role may not have changed since the twenties, the organisation and methods of the Department have changed considerably — particularly from the late 1960s. With changing organisation and methods the police department redefined its role in practice. However the redefinition in theory has only been tacit; not admitted. Publicly the Police department still clung to the traditional concept of its role. In the context of the present Springbox Tour, Commissioner Walton defined the police role publicly in terms that Commissioner O'Donovan, 60 years earlier, would have

Continued on next page

WINTERIZE
Your Car Now
Tuneups, Lubes, Antifreeze and Tyre Checkups

So call in now and be ready for winter to:

Parson's Motors

409 High Street, Motueka
Phone MU 88-172

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

APPLES
PEARS

Annan's Orchard

WE ARE AT THE RENWICK END OF RAPAURA ROAD
TELEPHONE 28-665
BLENHEIM

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police in our community over the last 100 years

Richmond Tea Kiosk

OPEN 7 DAYS

- Dine-in or takeaways
- Everything freshly baked on the premises including...

★ Pies ★ Sandwiches
★ Cakes ★ Buns
★ Hamburgers etc
★ Groceries ★ Fruit
★ Papers

- Large orders of pies, cakes and sandwiches by arrangement
- Morning, afternoon teas and lunches

"Super 7 Convenience Store"

Queen Street
Richmond
Rh RD 8649

The Post Office Hotel Motueka

We take this opportunity to thank and congratulate all members of our Police for all the fine work done in our community over the last 100 years. and cordially invite you all to drop in and enjoy our hospitality at

THE POST OFFICE HOTEL

for accommodation, music and restaurant

High Street, Motueka
Phone Motueka 89-890

Continued from previous page

recognised: "preventive policing" to "maintain law and order".

Yet there are some problems with this definition. First of all, the phrase "law and order" is problematic. As used by the Government and the police, "law and order" conveys the sense of a concept that is absolute, clear cut, widely perceived and accepted. According to this point of view, we all recognise crime and disorder when we see it. And what may have been a shift in community opinion in support of the government's "law and order" stand, after the Hamilton match, suggests that many people share a similar conception.

Even so a substantial minority clearly does not. It can be argued that notions of law and order are in fact abstract, relative, and varying: perceived in different ways by individuals according to their circumstances. And so, when the phrase "law and order" is used, the question obviously arises: whose concept of law, whose notion of order?

There is a second problem. As a definition of the role of the police, the phrase "maintaining law and order" at once suggests too little, and also too much. It suggests too little, for the role of the police has always been much wider than this. It is after all a government department and has at times carried out many functions not conventionally thought of in terms of law and order — from inspecting factories and collecting agricultural and pastoral statistics, to registering aliens, looking for maintenance defaulters, and issuing exemptions for carless days. Not only this, the Police Department (as one clique puts it) is the only 24 hour social service — responding to a wide range of calls for advice and assistance.

On the other hand, the phrase "maintaining law and order" also suggests too much. It suggests that without the so-called "thin blue line" society would dissolve into disorder and lawlessness. Modern urban — industrial societies have got used to the idea of visible para-military police forces as a seemingly crucial element in maintaining social cohesion. The question is: how crucial are the police? No conclusion answer is really possible, for it depends on an appraisal of all the mechanisms that lead people to obey rules, and that secure order in societies like our own. And so far as I know, this appraisal hasn't been done satisfactorily for our society yet.

It does seem, however, that the criminal justice system and within it, the police, probably has had only a relatively small part to play in maintaining law and order. Ultimately, it seems, levels of disorder and lawlessness (however defined) depend on the role and legitimacy of government's authority and on social and economic conditions in the community. At most the police appear to have been a social fire brigade service: responding to a wide variety of calls for assistance, seeking to ensure the orderly settlement of disputes, and attempting to identify, contain, and regulate those who challenged the prevailing notions of law and order.

But this was not how the role of the police was defined in the 1920s. Above all, the police was seen then as being a "preventive" force, rather than one that merely reacted to events. The notion of a "preventive police", as it developed in Britain in the early nineteenth century had two senses. In its broadest sense the role of the police was seen (and is still seen as) being to deter would-be law breakers, and to preserve the peace. Deterrence would be accomplished by creating a belief in the coercive power of the police and by the certainty of capture. Capture would result from either the presence of the police or their ability to detect offenders after the event. However the popular conception of the role of the police seems to have been narrower and simpler than this: the visible presence of a vigilent policeman deterred offenders and preserved the peace. So in its narrow and simple sense then: a "preventive police" controlled crime "by preventing it, from occurring instead of merely detecting it after the fact."

According to this belief successful prevention depended on a number of features of organisation: in particular the characteristics of co-ordination and collective effort, of pervasiveness, and of visibility. (And here I should say as an aside that Wilbur Miller's analysis of police authority in mid-19th century New York and London has influenced my thinking in the first half of this paper.) We should remember, of course, that the theory of preventive policing evolved in the context of the large but relatively compact cities of 19th century Britain. The application of the theory to the small and dispersed New Zealand population was bound to create difficulties for police administrators. Even so, in theory at least, the characteristics of co-ordination, pervasiveness, and visibility underpinned the organisation and disposition of the N.Z. Police in the early 1920s. And I want to consider each of these characteristics in turn.

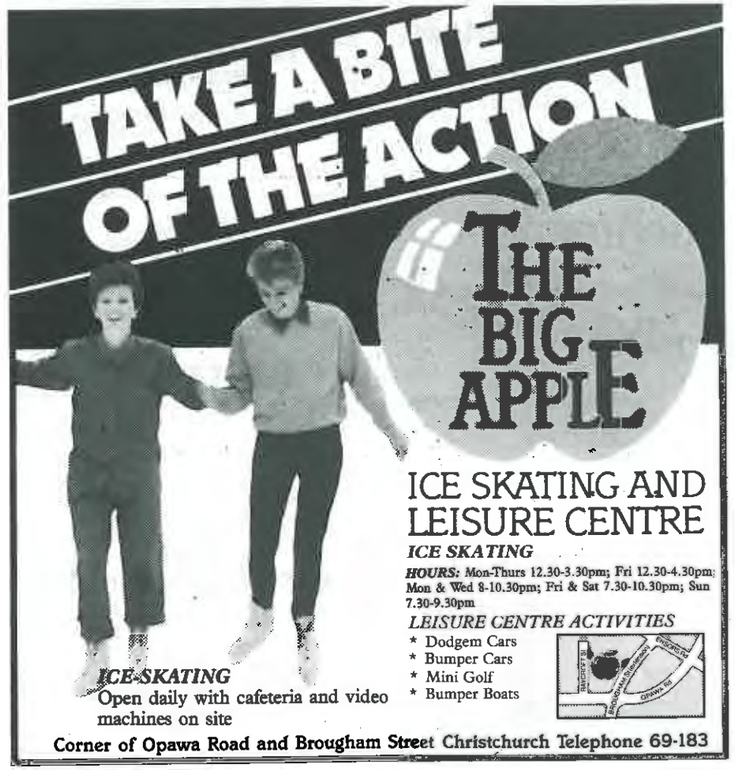
Co-ordination and collective effort meant (in Wilbur Miller's words) the "central direction of the police rather than reliance on officers who were more like entreprenuerial private detectives than public officials." So co-ordination meant concerted action — rather than a whole lot of Starsky and Hutch's rushing around doing their own thing. Following the abolition of the provinces, the various N.Z. police forces were eventually organised into one centralised Government department — in marked contrast to the localism of American policing and the large number of separate borough and county forces in Britain. In the Australian states the police forces were centralised, but in the English speaking world New Zealand stood virtually alone in having one national force. There were 14 police districts in 1922. It was the duty of the officer in charge of a district to "superintend and control" his men "in accordance with Acts, regulations, and departmental directions, subject to the approval of the Commissioner in all instances." So in theory, all administrative decisions and policies of any consequence were made at the centre. And in fact, until the early 1950s at least, the small headquarters staff, and the Commissioner in particular, were involved in the minutae of day-to-day management. There was a continuing stream of memoranda and files inwards, and of circulars and memoranda outwards. Yet there were clearly limitations in the extent to which widely dispersed officers and men could be supervised: the limitations of technology and communications, before the 1950s, placed clear limits on the extent to which the department could be centralised. At all levels, in fact, policemen exercised a considerable degree of initiative. And so, to a degree, local practices evolved — whether it be on the West Coast of the South Island, or in Auckland. The co-ordination and control of his men remained a continuing problem for the Commissioner.

The second characteristic of a "preventive police" was in theory its pervasiveness: there had to be full-time day and night patrols, with enough men to cover whole districts, recognise local residents, and subject them to surveillance if necessary. In New Zealand in the interwar years, most of the police were patrolmen to some extent: only 4% of the force were detectives in 1922. And the dispersal of the population meant that there were in fact two kinds of "preventive" police. In 1922 roughly 80% of the policemen were either "local" men (that is country and suburban constables at one-man stations), or they were beatmen working out of the main city stations. In 1922 there were 328 stations of which 239 (or nearly ¾) were one-man stations. In theory no area of the country was not subject to the purview of a policeman. The inner city areas were divided up into beats patrolled twenty-four hours a day; while the active suburban and country constable was supposed to be constantly around his district.

So the third characteristic of a "preventive" force was its visibility: not just because policemen patrolled, but also because they wore a distinctive uniform which was instantly recognisable — by citizens needing assistance and by criminals who would be deterred.

But how pervasive and visible were the New Zealand police in fact? Police and public alike now cherish fond myths of the ever present local constable who knew the people of his patch intimately. In fact the reality was probably rather different in many districts — especially those of suburban constables. Recent research suggests that there has always been a considerable measure of geographic mobility in New Zealand, which must have made it difficult for the local constable to get to know his residents well — and particularly those likely to give him the most work. For their part the local constables, and particularly the country man, had large areas to work. They might go on regular patrol, but essentially their role was reactive: they responded to calls for assistance, and were often not available immediately when required. Nor was the uniformed patrol man always present in the inner city areas. Here there were many beats laid out, but the number of beats regularly worked seems to have been small. The beat-man could be difficult to find when required, and could be off his beat for

Continued on next page



FIRMS CANTEENS, WORKINGMENS CLUBS, RETAIL SHOPS...

...We're at your service...

With a speedy and efficient supply of cigarettes, tobaccos, also NZ and imported cigars. Chewing gum, confectionery or any other requirement you may have...our vans are on the road to help you.

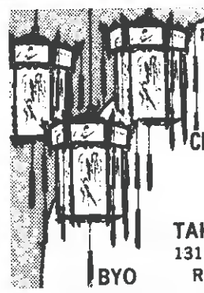
PHONE 495-619 ext 852
TOBACCO DEPT

They'll be happy to assist.

FRESHA VAN SALES

Providing a convenient service throughout

★ CHRISTCHURCH ★ NELSON
★ WEST COAST



FULLY AIR CONDITIONED
JADE PALACE
CHINESE RESTAURANT
LUNCH, Mon-Fri
12 noon-2pm
DAILY, 6pm-10.30pm
TAKEAWAYS WELCOME
131 TRAFALGAR ST NELSON
Reservations Ph NN 88985
BYO

Self designed kitchen with chilled storage benches & cold running water making this the cleanest restaurant in town.

10% Discount on presentation of this ad

Hegarty & Howarth
105 Main North Road, Amberley
Phone 48-434 or A.H. 48-575, 48-641
CAR PAINTERS & PANEL BEATERS



Satisfaction Assured

BP KANIERE MOTORS BP
MAIN SOUTH ROAD, KANIERE
Your *Everyday* Service Station of the South
for ● Petrol ● Diesel ● Oil ● Refreshments
Plus Great BP Bargains
OPEN
7 a.m. to ?? p.m. MONDAY TO FRIDAY
8 a.m. to 8 p.m. SATURDAY, SUNDAY and PUBLIC HOLIDAYS
MTA and Other Credit Cards Welcome

IL FELICE



GENUINE ITALIAN RESTAURANT
Specialising in Fresh Pasta Seafood, veal and steaks.
Open from 6pm onwards — B.Y.O
150 ARMAGH STREET
CHRISTCHURCH PH 67-535
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

Continued from previous page

considerable periods. Were then the numbers adequate to fulfil the theory of "preventive" policing? London, the exemplar of the theory, had in 1856 one policeman to 351 citizens. The New Zealand police have not yet reached this ratio, even in the main city areas. Certainly the vast differences in scale between London and small town New Zealand make this sort of comparison rather meaningless. However contemporaries did make comparisons with forces across the Tasman.

You can see from the table that in the 1920s and '30s, the ratio of police to population was far higher in New Zealand than in New South Wales (or any of the Australian states for that matter.) This marked disparity remained true until quite recently, even when Traffic Officers are included in the New Zealand ratio.

TABLE 1
Police to Population Ratios 1916-41

	N.S.W.	N.Z.	URBAN AREAS			
			Auck*	Well*	Chch*	Dunedin*
1916	1:737	1:1259	1:1124	1:972	1:1306	1:1249
1921	1:787	1:1318	1:1474	1:1235	1:1854	1:1390
1926	1:786	1:1283	1:1308	1:1021	1:1580	1:1064(?) (1927=1:1574)
1936	1:752	1:1277	1:1260	1:1214	1:1594	(1935=1:1435)
1941	1:744	1:1084	1:1235	1:1175	1:1478	1:1251

(*calculated from Annual Reports of the N.Z. Police)

My calculations for the statistically defined urban aras (which included sparsely populated suburban as well as inner city areas) suggest that Auckland, Christchurch and Dunedin were under policed according to the theory in the inter-war years. Since the main towns have traditionally been seen as the hot beds of crime, you would expect them to have had a ratio which was significantly lower than the national one, rather than higher.

The figures suggest that, apart from Wellington, many smaller towns and country areas may well have received a disproportionate share of the country's police in the inter-war years at least. However it is impossible to test this accurately since police districts don't coincide with statistical areas. Even though these figures and their significance may be debated, we are still left with the clear impression that (in relative terms) the N.Z. police were pretty thin on the ground. And this was a point that successive Superintendents in charge of the Auckland Police seem to have appreciated: during the 1920s they made continuing and largely fruitless requests for more men.

Given the relatively small number of men (and no police women were appointed until 1941), how were they to act effectively as a "preventive" police? Edwin Chadwick (who did much to elaborate the concept of a "preventive police" in England) pointed out in 1868 that "A force known to be immediately available of itself operates as a preventive." In other words, the myth of power, the threat of "large indefinite force" behind him, may well have strengthened the authority of the individual policeman. Yet much more was involved in the public's acceptance of police coercive power than this. As Chadwick noted: "A police force . . . must owe its real efficiency to the sympathies and concurrent action of the great body of the people." It's coercive power (or at least the myth of its coercive power) had to be accepted by a substantial majority in the community. How was this to be achieved especially in circumstances of growing social conflict such as New Zealand had experienced in the 30 years before 1920?

From the 1890s at least, New Zealand Commissioners of Police sought to legitimate police power by drawing on the British tradition. They followed closely the strategy of legitimation devised by the first Commissioners of the Metropolitan Police in London. In 1920 Commissioner O'Donovan set out many of the key ideas in his "Address to the New Zealand Police Force" which was published in the (so-called) "Black Book" containing the acts, regulations and instructions governing the Police. For the next 30 years all policemen had a copy of the "Black Book" — indeed it was probably still around when Commissioner Walton joined the Force. O'Donovan's address summed up the strategy of legitimation adopted, or at least aspired to, by the officers of the New Zealand Police. The Department set out actively to secure public acceptance of its authority.

Essentially, in O'Donovan's view, public confidence in the police would be secured by a belief in the independence and impartiality of the force: they were servants of the law, not the arbitary agents of government. Such a belief in police neutrality would be based on three things: on the subordination of the police to the law, on the manner in which they enforced the law, and on the conduct of each policeman. I'm going to look a little more closely at these elements.

As Wilbur Miller points out, "identifying the police as agents of the legal system" enabled them to "draw from a reservoir of symbolic . . . power." To O'Donovan, the laws were "the highest secular expression of the moral standards of the nation." For him, as for many in the community, the criminal law was based on a moral consensus; it "favours no party", and the police were called upon by oath to enforce it without "favour or affection." As servants of the law then, the police could expect public co-operation. Yet in reality the police force was a government department. It was difficult for policemen in certain circumstances not to act, or at least not to be seen as acting, as agents of a particular government — enforcing a particular conception of order. Furthermore, not all laws had the acceptance of substantial sections in the community: in the early 1920s the licensing and gaming laws stood out in this regard. How then could the police create and maintain a public image of independence and impartiality? Appealing to the abstract authority of the law was necessary, but of itself insufficient.

For one thing, it was also necessary to create a belief in the constitutional independence of the police. In fact the constitutional status of the New Zealand police was no where clearly spelt out by statute: it rested rather on British common law. Ultimately it seems that the day-to-day relationship between the Minister and the Commissioner rested upon conventions which had evolved since the 19th century, and probably also upon the force of personality. The 1913 Police Act gave to the Commissioner "general control of the Force" — a provision repeated by the 1958 Police Act under which the Police now operate. However the 1919 Police Regulations contained the important qualification that the Commissioner's "superintendence and control of the Force" was "subject to the directions of the Minister."

During the period in which these Regulations were in force (that is from 1919 to 1950), the extent to which Ministerial "directions" influenced the Commissioners' administration is not clear. Certainly, in June 1930, Commissioner McIlveney applied to retire when the Minister appointed a special Committee to review his dismissal of a Sergeant from the Force. McIlveney felt the Minister's action had called into question his administrative judgement and his statutory powers of control. However the Minister, J. G. Cobbe, believed that he had made a "purely administrative direction" and that there was no question of unwarranted political interference. Cobbe saw McIlveney's resignation as "holding a pistol" at the Government.' And so the Government accepted McIlveney's application to retire — indeed it was probably pleased to see him go. Neither the parliamentary Opposition nor the Press disputed the Government's action.

While the Ministers might intervene in matters of administration, there is little firm evidence that they did so in matters of law enforcement. On the contrary Commissioners were clearly jealous of the image of their independence. Commissioner Wohlmann, for example, brought a case for criminal libel against the editor of *Farming First* in 1935. The editor alleged that Wohlmann had "shielded" a Government Minister from prosecution in a gaming case (following a police raid on a Calcutta Sweep at Te Aroha). Giving evidence, the Minister in charge of the Police (Cobbe) said: "if the Commissioner thinks a prosecution is justified, he takes it. I may venture an opinion." In this case, Cobbe declared, the Commissioner had made his own decision and he "did not interfere with it." For his part Wohlmann affirmed his independence and his discretion. In this gaming case, Wohlmann said, "it seemed obviously wrong

Continued on next page

Hornby Mall Pharmacy

HORNBY PHARMACY
(1976) LTD

Ian W. Harkness, M.P.S.

★ LEUTHERIC ★ REVLON ★ CYCLAX ★ SHISEIDO ★ MAX FACTOR ★ HARRIET HUBBARD AYER ★ OLD SPICE ★ BRUT ★ CHRISTIAN DIOR ★

LATE NIGHT THURSDAY

497-349
CHRISTCHURCH

Star & Garter Hotel

252 Queen Street, Richmond
Phone Richmond RD 7391

We have sponsored this advertisement in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years...and also to invite you to call into our...

Bottlestore Wholesale single bottle sales, and dine...

Meals Bar Lunches, 4 course evening meals, and...

Accommodation

Call in for friendly, economical service at the...

STAR & GARTER HOTEL

Lyn and Lawrie Duncan of the

Hampden Hotel

Wish to congratulate all members of our Police Force on a job well done over the last 100 years

Call in and try our A-la-Carte menu Friday and Saturday evenings. Why not stay the night? We have excellent accommodation.

Hampden Hotel
Fairfax Street
Phone Murchison 8

HOKITIKA
BUILDING SERVICE
8 TANCRED STREET

MANUFACTURERS OF VISTALITE WINDOWS AND DOORS

★ Twinwall Greenhouses
★ Glazing Specialists
★ We design and fit your new kitchen
★ town and country work
★ free quotes
★ satisfaction assured



Prompt and Efficient Service
Phone 1494-M Hokitika Anytime

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

Redwood Inn
CHRISTCHURCH

340 MAIN NORTH ROAD.
P.O. BOX 5190.
PHONE (03) 529-165
CHRISTCHURCH, NEW ZEALAND
TELEX NZ 4580

HOTEL FACILITIES

- 28 fully serviced rooms
- Licensed restaurant and bistro
- Choice of lounge and housebars
- Cut price Liquor Store
- Entertainment Lounge
- Catering for Weddings, Conferences, Birthdays, Meetings, Functions, Socials, Receptions, Reunions, Christmas parties, Dinners.

OUR SERVICE

At the Redwood Inn, service is our pleasure. Our business is service and our aim is to give the best

You're always welcome at the Redwood Inn

IF IT CAUSES YA A LOT OF MUCKIN', GET THE EXPERTS TO DO YA TRUCKIN'



Grieves Transport Ltd
PHONE 6573, Ashburton

or B.O.B. Carriers 61-114, Christchurch

For Household Removals throughout New Zealand catered for.
Also General Cartage.

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community over the last 100 years.

mazda ASHBURTON MAZDA
SERVICE DEPT

Servicing all types of cars.

Specialists in engine tuning and carburettor repairs.

Moore Street, Ashburton
Phone 5509 or 5276

Sales Department
121 West Street

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by all past and present members of the Police over the last 100 years.

WYLDE'S MOTORS LTD
Ph: 875 Run
A/H: 595 Run
McGowan Street, Runanga.

For Group Travel on and from the West Coast, consult us –

THE CHARTER COACH SPECIALISTS

Modern Coaches
Large windows for visibility
Air conditioned
P.A. System for taped music and announcements
Professional drivers acknowledged for their efficiency and courtesy
also
MINI BUSES AVAILABLE FOR HIRE

Prop: Ian Fisher

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

Continued from previous page

to prosecute innocent persons on technical grounds. It was thought the ends of justice would be met by the prosecution of the two principals." After Wohlmann's evidence the editor withdrew any imputation against the Commissioner and pleaded guilty. He was convicted and fined 25.

If there is little conclusive evidence that Governments have intervened in the day-to-day routine law enforcement activities of the police since the 1920s at least, what of the maintenance of order in which governments clearly do have a strong political interest? Here Commissioner O'Donovan, in 1920, saw the role of the police as defending not a particular government but rather abstract consititutional authority. It is worth quoting his views at some length since they express with eloquence the position of the department since that time — and indeed they have a particular relevance at the present time:

> We now come to the time (declared O'Donovan in 1920) when organised bodies of the community, bent upon obtaining rights or advantages, and impatient with constitutional and moral methods, seek to gain their ends by disturbance, violence, and illegal means. The conflicting parties divide into hostile camps. Our duty in such a condition is to preserve peace and protect life and property. We take up our stand unmoved on "No Man's land", and compel the conflicting parties to retire to the constitutional trenches and to have resources only to legal and moral measures.

Here then Commissioner O'Donovan laid claim (as Commissioner Walton has done during the current Springbok Tour) to the middle ground between the contending parties. To establish the legitimacy of police authority, such a position was necessary in theory — but was it tenable in practice? Well I've got no time to deal with this important question in any detail — it would require a paper on its own. But I should make some general points about the role of the police in maintaining public order since the 1920s.

Given the self definition of the police role as a preventive force defending constitutional authority, it was logical for the police department to look for any threats to that authority. In April 1919, O'Donovan instructed detectives in all districts to prepare alphabetical lists of local people "who have extreme revolutionary, socialistic of I.W.W. ideas or tendencies and who as such would be likely to cause disorder or lawlessness or assist in such if they received support from fellow extremists who are already in the Dominion or who may arrive from time to time." A year later O'Donovan ordered that in the four main centres a "discreet Detective" give his full time attention "to ascertaining to what extent revolutionary organisations or movements exist, and what revolutionary propaganda is conducted in the Dominion." From 1921 the Communist Party, and what were later taken to be its front organisations, was the main focus of attention. But a range of other people and organisations, including the militant unions and the Labour Party, also received attention. Surveillance of left-wing political and union activity may have seemed to be a logical extension of the role of the police to maintain order, to an inherently conservative department, but it was obviously fraught with difficulties: how closely should certain people and organisations be kept under surveillance; what was the significance of the information gained; how should the information be used? These could be seen as being political questions. The activities of the "Special Branch" (as it came to be called after the Second World War) compromised the image of police "independence". More than this, Special Branch work was not regarded as "proper" police work by many detectives; its activities were limited by the procedures governing the Department as a whole — it could (in theory) not open mail or tap telephones, it did not engage in counter-espionage work. So on the grounds of public image, police attitudes, and apparent inefficiency, the Special Branch had to go. In 1957 its role was taken over by the S.I.S.

With its Special Branch, then, the police ideal of impartiality could be seen as serving partisan ends. This was also the case with the police role in the major crisis of public order since the 1920s. In the economic conflicts of the early 1930s and in 1951, as well as in the anti-Vietnam and other demonstrations against government policy from the mid 1960s, the police were seen as being — and were indeed — defenders of the status quo: protecting particular governments from those who challenged their policies in the streets. From the perspective of many demonstrators at least, it was impossible for the police to be a neutral force, holding the middle ground.

While the police force might be seen as serving partisan ends, it did not act consistently or exclusively in the interests of one group in the community. Certainly, in major industrial disputes, police actions often appeared to support the interests of employers. Yet what seems to have been important was not the pressure from employers for police action, so much as the attitude of the Government to particular disputes. For example: during the threat of a strike by waterfront workers in August 1932, the Superintendent of Police at Auckland told the local manager of the Union Steam Ship Company that "he had received instructions from Wellington", that "the Police were quite prepared for any eventuality and were co-operating with Colonel Dawson (of the local Civil Emergency Organisation) who could, at a pre-arranged signal, have 500 Special Constables on the wharf within one hour." By contrast, in January 1937, the Auckland police (again on instructions from Wellington) refused a request from the manager of the Auckland Farmers' Freezing Company to remove men who were occupying the Westfield and Southdown works. Between these two disputes the government had changed, and in 1937 the demands of the freezing workers for a 40 hour week was in line with the Labour Government's policy.

But government policy was not the only influence moulding police handling of industrial disputes and demonstrations. Even more important were the limitation of police resources and the police department's own ethos of restraint. There were, and still are, severe limitations to the coercive power of the police. These limitations were reflected in the fact that the police were breifly overwhelmed in Auckland and Wellington in 1932; and the limitations were also reflected in the need for special constables and for the armed forces to be on stand by — both in 1932 and in 1951. Limited resources also encouraged the police to take what seems to have been pre-emptive action when they feared disorder. In the early 1930s they picked off those who appeared to be trouble makers. (In 1933, for example, the whole of the Central Committee of the Communist Party was imprisoned on a sedition charge.) Similarly they broke up demonstrations such as the large on in Cuba Street in May 1932.

In fact the maintenance of public order in the streets (that is, crowd control) depended not on police power so much as on the unwillingness of most demonstrators to challenge it. Clearly the discipline of most demonstrators was testimony to a belief in the myth of police power: but it was also testimony to the success of the police strategy of legitimation: police power was accepted by many because of the way it was applied — with a minimum of provocation and violence. In New Zealand, as in Britain, the police (in Wilbur Miller's words) "evolved a technique of restrained power for handling demonstrations." Certainly there were occasions where police dispersed demonstrators with considerable force: for example, in Cuba Street in 1932; "Bloody Friday" in Auckland in 1951; the Agnew Demonstration in Auckland in 1970. And protests against the present Springbok tour have been increasingly controlled by the sharp, if brief, application of overt force.*

However taking the long view more typical of police methods of crowd control, has been the restrained power, or at least the threat of force, which brought compliance, without the need for considerable overt, unchecked force: restrained power in the form (for example) of the linked arms of policemen pushing the crowd away from Wardell's store in Dunedin in 1932; or pushing the deregistered wharfies up Queen Street in 1951; or in the form of the dark encircling ring of hundreds of police at Bastion Point in 1978, or even possibly in the form of fifty helmeted riot police shouting "Move! Move!" and jabbing with their long batons at the approaching ranks of some 2500 demonstrators at Palmerston North earlier this month. (Apparently there were no arrests and no one injured.)

The restrained power of police techniques of crowd control were part of a wider ethos of restraint in the administration of the law. For the manner in which the police sought to enforce the law and maintain order was seen as being crucial in gaining public acceptance of police power. Here again Commissioner O'Donovan articulated the ethos elequently in his 'Address' to the police force:

Continued on next page

(*Note: This paper was written before the 2nd test in Wellington and the 3rd test in Auckland.)

HOKITIKA TOUR & CHARTER SERVICE LTD

Large Coaches — Mini Buses
4 Wheel Drive Vehicles

Rental Cars

Phone Steve Radics Anytime

76 Sale Street
Hokitika 851-S

We also have a depot at Greymouth
42 Boundary Street. Phone 5010

WAIHI BEACH HOLIDAY PARK



★ Quiet family standard
★ 130 beds in tourist cabins
★ 130 power sites
★ 40 unpowered sites
★ Beautiful ocean and harbour beaches
★ Comprehensive range of good electrical facilities
★ Easy motoring to all Coromandel and Bay of Plenty attractions
★ Beautiful bush walks ★ Excellent fishing ★ On the beach

10% Discount to all Police Force bookings February to December
(1986 charges apply in 1987 plus G.S.T. only)

Phone (0816) 45-504

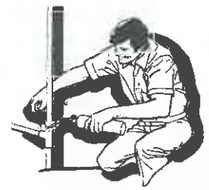
(Under new management: Faye and Mike Burston)

SPECIALISING IN FRIENDLY FAMILY HOLIDAYS

L.J. POWICK

General Engineer

Call 'n' see Jack first for all your Engineering needs



24 HOUR SERVICE

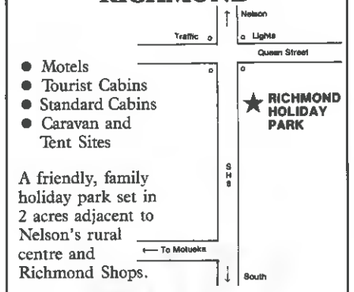
Welding a specialty
(steel, cast iron, aluminium)

Phone 6608
73 Wakefield St., Westport

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

RICHMOND HOLIDAY PARK

STATE HIGHWAY 6, RICHMOND

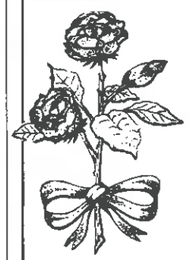


- Motels
- Tourist Cabins
- Standard Cabins
- Caravan and Tent Sites

A friendly, family holiday park set in 2 acres adjacent to Nelson's rural centre and Richmond Shops.

Managers:
Don & Isabel Muirhead

PH RICHMOND 7323



Ariane Florist

TELEPHONE 889-188
A/H 61-327

DIAL & CHARGE
ON YOUR
● VISA ● DINERS ● BANKCARD
● AMERCIAN EXPRESS

6 DAY DELIVERY
COMPLETE FLORAL SERVICE
FLOWERS WORLDWIDE
CNR BREEZERS RD & PAGES RD

Furnishing World

Your Bedspread Specialist
Stockists of Wool Overlays
Fairydown Duvets, Duvet Covers and Accessories

Bedspreads and Matching Drapes, Mattresses, Towels

772 COLOMBO STREET
(Opp Victoria Square)
CHRISTCHURCH

PHONE 63-841, or 60-309

10% discount on presentation of this advertisement

Continued from previous page

> The letter of the law may appear rigorous, but the administration of it may be beneficent. We keep a baton, but seldom use it; when we do its application should be scrupulously proportioned to the need. Consistency and firmness without harshness should be the guiding principle, but indeiscreet leniency is calculated to do more mischief than a degree of harshness. Both should be avoided.

There were a number of elements in the ethos of restraint. For one thing, it meant that the police should not act arbitarily, but rather with due regard for legal authority and procedure. Restraint also meant that the police should enforce the law with discretion, but not selectively. As O'Donovan put it:

> While discrimination of classes (of offences) should be avoided, a rigid rule that all breaches must be prosecuted should not be followed. A wise discretion should be exercised, and warnings given in suitable cases.

Instances can of course be found over the years or arbitary action by policemen; and there are also examples of a strict enforcement of the law — in other words an apparent lack of discretion shown. Here a good example was the prosecution, in 1927 and 1928, of those promoting euchre tournaments in apparent beach of the Gaming Act. The Supreme Court upheld these prosecutions; and this raised an outcry from Canterbury school committees and social clubs. Successive Ministers of Justice saw fund-raising euchre tournaments as harmless, but they refused to give any clear direction to the police whose policy of strict enforcement apparently continued until the law was changed in 1933.

However, in the case of six o'clock closing, a very much larger section of the community was involved and there was no change in the law for 50 years after 1917. In these circumstances the country and small town police generally showed what the locals would have called "a wise discretion."

A Commission of Inquiry in 1954 conducted by Sir Robert Kennedy showed that after hours trading had long been prevalent. But Sir Robert commented:

> It is not as if the police failed to take action when they found after-hours trading, but they did not, by reason of the system of visitation adopted meet with breaches of the law.

In other words a **modus vivendi** had tacitly been reached between local custom and the law — or more precisely between the local licensees and the local cop. Usually local constables (or sergeants) visited hotels at closing hours (that is at 6 o'clock). But they generally didn't visit the pubs between 7 p.m. and 10.30; and the pattern of their after-hours visits was generally regular. So licensees could trade in the evening with some measure of immunity — providing the curtains were drawn, and drinking was orderly. Prosecutions generally occurred if the police had to be called in for any reason, or if the licensees abused the local conventions. Over the country as a whole, most prosecutions tended to be for trading after 10 or 11 o'clock. So in dealing with after hours trading at least, many local constables appear to have tailored their activity to meet local needs and opinion.

Ultimately it was the behaviour of individual policemen that was crucial in establishing public acceptance of police authority. Commissioner O'Donovan recognised this:

> Our prestige as peace officers (he declared) depends more upon personal character and conduct that even upon the law with whose authority we are clothed. This view of conduct must not be confined to the official and public side of life; it must be carried into all the affairs of private life also: even in this we cannot divest ourselves of the character of our office.

What O'Donovan sought were policemen who would personify independence and impartiality. To O'Donovan the "crank" and the "agitator" had no place in the police force; to express any political or secretarian sentiments was a disciplinary offence. A policeman had to be mindful of his associates: he was not allowed to keep company with bookmakers, to gamble, bet or to be found drunk. He could not marry without permission. "(A)bove all things", declared O'Donovan,

> it is essential that no unauthorised influence outside the Force should be allowed to act upon your conduct in the discharge of your duties . . . (When) your independence is bartered, . . . the confidence of the public is lost.

And so the policeman had to remain aloof, detached from the community. His authority was to be essentially impersonal. This was particularly true of the beat constable who had (in O'Donovan's view):

> the greatest opportunity of impressing the public for good or ill . . . His manly, upright deportment, his gravity or demeanour, his calm alertness, emphasized by a scrupulous attention to the proper condition of his uniform dress, make the first favourable impression. These are the silent witnesses of training and discipline; . . .

Not all policemen of course conformed to the ideal stereotype — and those who were willing or unable to conform had to go. Of the 78 constables appointed in 1922 a third had left within 8 years. Discipline was strict and the Force did succeed in creating an image of impersonal authority — particularly in the cities. According to one observer in 1934, the policemen:

> are even more remote than cenotaphs, though to the sight almost as familiar . . . (No one ever sees) a policeman acting under any strong emotion. They are not for hire. They just stand about and appear to be friendless.

Yet this emphasis on the separation from the community should not be taken too far. The image of impersonal authority fitted the inner city beat constable better then it did the local policemen in the country, small town, or even the suburbs. The authority of the constable in his one-man station was inevitably more personal than that of the beat constable. Even by the 1920s the myth of the effective local constable had been established: a man locally well known and respected; a man (in the words of one obituary) who was seen as "kind", "impartial", and "always more eager to settle a case out of court than in court"; a man who dosed out "fatherly advice", and probably also some summary justice — especially to youths. Essentially the efficient local constable was seen as maintaining law and order on his patch, not by going strictly by the book, but rather by developing a personal authority and rapport with the local community.

In the public image then there were probably as least two broad styles of police behaviour: that of the man on the beat and that of the country constable. But both styles basically conformed to the department's ethos of an independent, impartial force. And it seems, taking the long view, that the department was successful in creating and maintaining a large measure of public acceptance of its authority. Indeed it seems that by the 1930s the police department had succeeded in creating high expectations in the community about the quality of police behaviour and the ability of the department to prevent crime. And these expectations would continue to rise — particularly in the 1960s.

Did this mean then that the police force was efficient as a "preventive force"?

In fact, by the very nature of things, police efficiency in maintaining law and order is impossible to measure. As I suggested earlier, concepts of crime and disorder are relative, not absolute. And even if we could all agree on what behaviour actually is criminal and disorderly, it would still be impossible to get any accurate measure of the amount of crime and disorder "a community produces, or how much would be produced if the police functioned differently (or not at all)."

Even so the logic of the theory of "preventive policing" suggested that there was a direct relationship between police activity and the amount of crime; and that police efficiency could be measured. In the words of Commissioner J. B. Young (in 1950) "if we have more policemen we should have less crime". And again in 1958 the Minister of Police (P. G. Connolly) stated the traditional view when he declared: "The best sign of a good Force is the absence of crime". Accordingly, the Police Department kept statistics of its business; the number of offences reported, and the number of offences for which someone was subsequently arrested or summoned. For the department the key statistic was the clear-up rate: the proportion of offences in which someone was eventually prosecuted. And in this respect their statistics made it appear that, overall, the department was very efficient. The overall clear-up rate was extraordinarily high until the late 1940s at least. The clear-up rate was generally never less than 90%. Essentially this was because, before 1955, the police generally only recorded offences for which someone was subsequently arrested or summoned.

Yet the police statistics were more than just a partial measure of police business. It was probably true in the 1920s as it is today that the bulk of the recorded offences against persons and propery were not discovered by the police, but were reported to them. So statistics of theft and assault reflected to some extent public perceptions of crime and disorder, or at least a changing readiness to complain and ask for police assistance. When we look at the trend of assaults reported to the police (see Appendix 1) it might seem that society did become more orderly in the inter-war years. Was this a measure of police efficiency? In fact the declining trend in reported assaults seems to have been closely related to the long term trend in the consumption of alcohol which parallels very closely the trend of this graph. Changes in economic and

Continued on next page

West Spray

Car Painters
Automotive Painters

FREE ESTIMATES...
...GUARANTEED
WORKMANSHIP

— See the Experts First At —

Corner Kibson Quay & Davies St
HOKITIKA

PHONE 1080

Dine with us in our pleasant surroundings

We have our popular bistro meals available from Monday to Saturday: or you can dine in our friendly restaurant

Steaks are our speciality

Good accommodation available

The METROPOLITAN HOTEL

131 Bridge St, Nelson Ph NN 81486

DB

Dominion Hotel
Stafford Street, Timaru

For Casual Meals and Friendly Service
We Specialise in Group Bookings
30 Beds Available

Your Host
Trevor Faithful

Phone: 86-189 Timaru

W A T E R

PATHS
DRIVEWAYS
SWIMMING POOLS
ROOFS

STORMWATER and SEWERS CLEARED

NO DIGGING REQUIRED

FREE QUOTES PHONE 790-575

After Hours 885-308

B L A S T I N G

Continued from previous page

social conditions seem to have been more important than the role of the police in determining the level of disorder in the community. Statistics of crimes against property showed a very different trend from statistics of violence in the interwar years (see Appendix 2). And the trend for reported burglary was perhaps the most dramatic. There seems to be a broad connection between deteriorating economic conditions and the growth of certain types of property crime. But whether or not this connection really existed, the statistics give clear evidence of a growing sense of insecurity.

Newspapers, especially in Auckland from the late 1920s, echoed this growing sense of insecurity. Commenting on Commissioner McIlveney's request for another 50 men, the **New Zealand Herald** declared in 1926: (since the police are)

> shorthanded, it is not surprising that the force should seem to be losing its grip upon the potential criminal element. With sufficient personnel for its proper functions, the police would be able to maintain a more vigilant patrol and burglaries in the leading business streets of Auckland and other cities would be virtually impossible . . .

In fact concern focussed increasingly on what seemed to be the lack of policing in the suburbs. Suburban constables, in particular, did not seem to be fulfilling their allocated role as preventive police. On foot or on his bicycle, the suburban policeman seemed to be less and less efficient in responding to the increasing demands made upon him. In the expanding and increasingly anonymous suburbs the police seemed to be even less pervasive and visible. "(In) some suburbs", **Truth** asserted in 1938, "the sight of a patrolman is as rare as the Moa."

If this was true before the Second World War, the situation did not improve after it. Indeed conditions probably became even more difficult for the police in the 1940s and '50s. The suburbs grew even more rapidly; the population became more mobile as car ownership increased; leisure patterns became more complex with people going away to the bach or the beach. Above all youth was becoming increasingly affluent, self-conscious, and independent. Juvenile delinquency had become a focus of concern during the war; after the war the fears intensified. The 1954 inquiry of the Mazengarb Committee into the Moral Delinquency of children and adolescents was symptomatic of a moral panic. And finally the coming of the telephone made the police more accessible. Even by the mid 1920s there were over 120,000 subscribers, after the war the possession of a phone became virtually universal amongst suburban dwellers. Clearly the phone led to greater demands on the police for service: there was a take-off in the numbers of property offences reported, and in the calls for police assistance. The local constable at Taita in the early 1950s, for example, felt his suburb was "a real workhouse"; juvenile delinquency and "domestic troubles were rampant."

The strain of the growing pressure of work after the war was made worse by a manpower problem: there were increasing difficulties in getting enough recruits, and there was a rising rate of resignations from the Force. The postwar problem of getting and keeping men was symptomatic of the extent to which the pay and conditions within the police department had failed to improve in line with working conditions outside the Force.

Indeed it is remarkable how the basic working conditions in the Force had persisted essentially unchanged for so long between the 1920s and the early 1950s. This lack of change was the result of both the attitudes of successive governments and the ethos of the department which was inherently conservative.

Essentially "law and order" did not really become a political issue until the late 1960s. And so successive governments spent as little as possible on the department. The first Labour Government did recognise the need to improve the working conditions: in the late 1930s a Police Association was formed, a six day week was introduced, and a building programme begun. However the exigencies of war halted the impetus to change which was not resumed after the war.

Here the ethos of the department was also important. Successive commissioners still thought in terms of traditional methods of policing. They recognised the usefulness, for example, of some radio-controlled car patrols — but only as an adjunct to the existing system of beat and local constables. The police administrators were unable to respond creatively to the need for major changes.

The first National Government came to power in 1949 apparently believing that the police department needed a shot in the arm. But in the short-term it only succeeded in converting a long standing malaise into a severe crisis. In 1952 the Government broke with tradition and appointed Eric Compton to the new post of Assistant Commissioner, over the heads of some 35 senior officers. Compton became Commissioner early in 1953. And soon after, allegations of his serious misconduct while a detective reached the Press. Compton was eventually cleared by a Commission of Inquiry, but he had to go — he had lost the confidence of the Force. Not only did many believe Compton to be guilty, he had also proved to be incompetent in administering the Department. Morale in the force had sunk to an all-time low; and the confidence of a large section of the community had been shaken — not just by the possibility of corruption and illegal practices in the Force, but also by the disharmony within the Force and the apparent lack of uniformity in police methods revealed by the inquiry. Potentially at least the legitimacy of police authority was threatened.

The Holland Government was forced to act decisively. Having got rid of Compton, it made an inspired choice for his successor: Sam Barnett, who was Secretary for Justice, was appointed (as a civilian) to be Controller-General of Police. And now at least, the Government was prepared to spend some money.

Barnett saw his major tasks as being to raise police morale, to "overhaul" the administration of the department, and to restore public confidence in the police. He embarked on a comprehensive programme and his brief period of administration (from 1955 to 1958) marks a major turning point in the history of the Department. In fact the changing policies probably owed more to the ideas and energies of others, than to Barnett himself. But for the sake of the argument in this paper I'm going to personalise the policies in Barnett's name — as a convenient shorthand. Though the improvement in working conditions wasn't Barnett's first concern, his policies also laid the basis for major changes in police organisation and methods from the mid 1950s.

So far as the role of the police was concerned, Barnett accepted the basic concept of a preventive police whose main function was to deter law breakers. And he sought to improve the efficiency of the force in a number of ways. First he sought to increase the numbers of police substantially. In 1955 the ratio of police to population was 1 to 1243; Barnett aimed for a ratio of not less than 1 to 850, including traffic officers. In fact this ratio was not achieved until the early 1970s. Even so the numbers of police began to grow substantially from 1955 (see Appendix 3). By March this year the ratio was 1 to 639 — half what it was in 1955.

Next Barnett looked to improve the quality of the police personnel by substantially revamping the training of recruits and by introducing training courses for officers and specialists — such as detectives. He also sought to improve the quality of police administration by attempting to bring in promotion by merit rather than by seniority. (Here, however, he was to come unstuck.)

Thirdly Barnett looked critically at the work methods and organisation of the department. Here he focussed first on the C.I.B. which he saw as "the attacking force on crime". To Barnett, "the certainty of speedy detection" was "the greatest deterrent to criminals". Yet it seemed to him that this deterrent did "not operate . . . with the strength that one could wish." Too many offenders, it seemed, " escaped punishment." And so Barnett looked to improve the numbers, the equipment, and training of the C.I.B. From the mid 1950s we see a substantial growth in the investigative function of the department. In 1956 detectives comprised some 8% of the police, by March this year the proportion was 15% — or, nearly 20%, if we add in those numbers of the uniform branch attached to the C.I.B.

As for the uniform branch, Barnett saw the need to redeploy the manpower. In his third (and last) Annual Report in 1958, he noted that there had been no significant change in the deployment of the police for 80 years. He believed a changing context had rendered the existing pattern of policing inefficient. At some of the local stations the constable seemed under-employed, whilst at others he was too bogged down with paper work to properly fulfil his preventive role. The force now seemed too fragmented. Changes in transport and communications meant that the

Continued on next page

JUNCTION HOTEL
TAKAKA

Pleasant Surroundings
Full Conference Room
Modern Accommodation

15 COMMERCIAL STREET
TAKAKA
TELEPHONE 59-207

DB

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by all past and present members of the Police over the last 100 years.

RAILWAY HOTEL

Proprietors: Trish & Alan De Goldi

★ ACCOMMODATION
★ MEALS
★ DINNER PARTIES
★ MONTEITH'S ON TAP

Mawhere Quay — Phone 7023
GREYMOUTH

We congratulate the NZ Police for their services which have been provided to us for the last 100 years

HNZ

HELICOPTERS (NZ) LTD

Specialists In:
★ Aerial Spraying ★ Topdressing ★ Construction ★ Offshore Support
Head Office: PB, Nelson Airport. Phone 79-816, 73-330 Nelson
Area Pilots:
Andrew Brown, Ph. Mapua 546
Don McLeod, Ph. Richmond 5540
Denis Laird, New Plymouth 86-986



Gold Strike
ICECREAM PARLOUR & SANDWICH BAR
79 Revell Street, Hokitika
★ 19 Flavours of Icecream ★ Amercian Style Milkshakes
Watch sandwiches being made right before your eyes...
...White or Molenberg Bread
Your Host: Ron Hibbs
PHONE 315

SPRAYPAINTING



Specialists in...
- Repaints
- Touch-ups
- Polishing
- Undersealing
- Coach Work

ASH BRADLEY AUTO PAINTERS
Phone Nelson 87-406 — Lower Hardy Street
OPPOSITE HARDY MALL — NELSON

Continued from previous page

police could be — indeed had to be — redeployed. Essentially Barnett looked forward to the closing of suburban stations and to preventive policing by motor patrols. In fact it was to be over 10 years before this redeployment would begin in any systematic way.

While Barnett clearly believed that a strengthened and redeployed force would diminish crime, he also took a new and wider view of the police role. And here again he laid the basis for major changes in police policies in the 1960s and '70s.

For one thing Barnett began a deliberate public relations campaign to enhance the image of the police and to secure increased public co-operation. Barnett noted in his first annual report that:

> the effectiveness of the Police Force does not depend merely on a passive public acknowledgement of the need for a force and a belief in the ability of the force to do what is required of it. There is a part for the public to play.

He emphasised what he called the "police function of the public" and here lay the seeds of what later became called a "crime prevention campaign", encouraging businessmen and householders to take measures to protect their property. Though the department's resources applied to this campaign were fairly limited before the 1970s, the police had now begun to point explicitly to the limits of their role in maintaining law and order.

In another direction however, Barnett expanded the conception of the "preventive police". The police should not merely be concerned to prevent crime by deterring law breakers, they should also seek to prevent offenders (or potential offenders) from entering the criminal justice system: deflect them from arrest, prosecution, conviction, and punishment by the Courts.

> Many people (Barnett noted) may be thankful for the wisdom and understanding of policemen who have guided them or their children from beginning on a career of crime. But that result is from the efforts of . . . (individual suburban and country policemen), rather than from police policy.

Barnett sought then to formalise the discretion hitherto exercised by individual policemen and to develop a more systematic policy to keep juvenile offenders out of the Courts. A pilot scheme, called Juvenile Crime Prevention, was begun in Christchurch with two officers in 1957. The results seemed promising and the scheme was extended to other police districts. Here again, however, the resources applied to what was essentially a social work role for the police were fairly limited before the late 1960s. It was not until after 1968 that the Youth Aid Section (as it then became known) started to develop rapidly.

Clearly then many changes in the organisation and methods of the department were begun, or hinted at, in the mid 1950s, but they were slow to come to fruition. This was partly because Barnett himself had to go. The second Labour Government terminated his appointment. Labour had consistently maintained that the Department should be under police not civilian control. And anyway Labour didn't like Barnett: he was seen as being a "National" man and his ideas were too expensive at a time of financial stringency in 1958. Furthermore there was a strong reaction against Barnett within the Police when he sought to change the promotion system. Outside the department there was also some public unease at the prospect of suburban stations closing.

And so Labour appointed a Commissioner who was an officer of the old school, having no new ideas, and who was there to hold the line so far as expenditure was concerned.

Yet the impetus for change grew again in the early 1960s. This was partly because the next Commissioner (Spencer) had been a protege of Barnett's; but more importantly, change was again forced on the Department by the growing pressure of work.

Indeed it can be argued that the changes in the police department from the mid 1950s helped to increase the demand for police service in the 1960s and '70s. Essentially the department sought to increase its accessibility to the public from the mid 1950s by a public relations campaign, by developing the 111 emergency telephone number, and by publicising police telephone numbers generally. From 1959 the department also began to monitor directly in police stations the burglar alarms of private firms — needless to say literally hundreds of false alarms generated a considerable amount of work. It seems that the growing mobility and responsiveness of the police from the late 1950s raised public expectations "about both the quality of police service and about the level of order that should prevail in urban society." It was now possible to call the police to deal with the smallest disturbance — and they were increasingly called in to deal with domestic disputes, noisy parties, and other personal crises. In 1979 it was estimated that of the half million formal calls for assistance dealt with by the police, 50% were not directly related to law enforcement. It should be said that the sharp increase in the volume of recorded police business from the mid '50s was also partly the result of a number of changes in police recording methods. Even so the growing statistics merely underlined the pressures perceived by the department. Despite growing police numbers, the volume of reported crime grew even more rapdily. And so a growing shortage of manpower in the mid 1960s impelled the department into long range planning on how to deploy its limited resources to best effect. A National Survey of the Police was begun in 1966 and not completed until 1969. The Survey coincided with the advent of "law and order" as a political issue; and thus, to a greater extent than ever before, the department was able to realise its demands for increased resources.

By 1972 many of the changes hinted at by Barnett had been carried through. The traditional patterns of policing had been changed irrevocably. Some 44 local stations were closed, and new types of radio controlled, mobile patrol had been introduced that were primarily reactive: that is they responded to calls for assistance; and in between calls they were on preventive patrol. Now, efficiency came to be measured not in terms of the absence of crime, but rather in terms of the speed and effectiveness of the police in responding to calls for assistance. Technological change had in practice redefined the police role. Now, more than ever before, the police were a social fire brigade service responding to calls for assistance.

Yet technological efficiency did not bring with it a greater sense of public security. Society in the early 1970s seemed more disorderly than ever before. Mobile patrols might be highly visible, yet in their patrol cars the police seemed to be removed from the neighbourhood and the city streets. Many members of the public still thought in terms of traditional preventive policing: that the presence of the man on the beat and the suburban constable would prevent crime and maintain order.

There could be no return so such a method of policing. But neither could the Department accept that reactive policing should be its primary role, especially as the volume of police business continued to grow inexorably. The consequences of technological change and the rising public expectations for police service were not accepted. And so the 1970s saw a renewed emphasis on particular forms of preventive policing. There was the advent of Team Policing, the shadow patrols of gangs, and the Crime Control units — all were more aggressive tactics to deal with public disorder and street crime. There was an increased emphasis on the community's role in policing itself — the "Neighbourhood Watch" scheme begun in October last year exemplifies this. And since the mid 1970s there has also been a tacit recognition that the public's subjective sense of insecurity is as important as the reality of crime. If communities wanted the comforting presence of local constables, they should have them so far as resources would permit. Now there are 24 so-called "community" constables showing the flag — most of them in the suburbs of the three main centres.

Publicly then the Police department continued to define its role primarily in terms of "preventive" policing, yet changing organisations and methods had led to a qualitative redefinition of its role in practice — revealing more clearly the limitations of police coercive power in maintaining law and order.

The 1960s and '70s also saw increasing strains on the relationship of the police with the community. For what ever reasons, urban society probably was more violent and disorderly in the 1970s than it had been fifty years earlier. And many front-line policemen experienced what they perceived to be a loss of respect for police authority. If there was such a change (and its extent is difficult to measure) then it may have been partly the result of the changing organisation and methods. The more highly trained policemen in the new Incident cars might be more professional in their approach (in the sense of following the correct procedures) but they often had little local knowledge, they were young, relatively inexperienced in handling diverse behaviour, and were anonymous to their clients. For different sections of the community, confidence in the independence and impartiality of the police may have been strained in a number of ways. The "Task Force" was controversial in the mid 1970s; so were the street checks and house raids to detect Pacific Island "overstayers". And the growing incidence of political protest has brought the police into more frequent confrontations with a wider section of the community than in 1951 or even the early 1930s.

Both the more abrasive context of work in the Incident cars and team policing, and the police policies of crowd control in the Springbok tour suggests the "application of increased levels of force". However it is too early to say yet whether we are witnessing a real and substantial erosion of the department's ethos of restraint and of the public's acceptance of police power. ■

Note: references can be supplied on request.

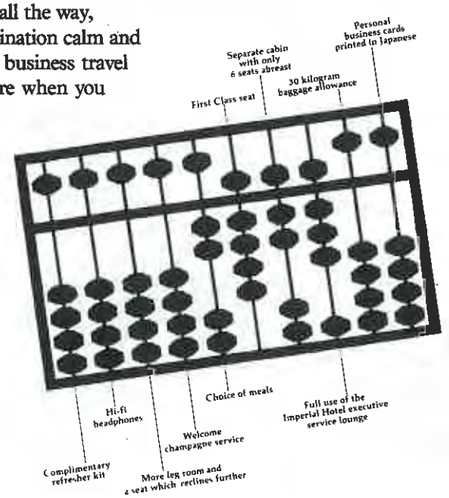
You can count on our new 'JAL Executive Class' being First Class

We've moved our Executive Class cabin right up front on our Auckland/Nandi/Tokyo service. Twenty-two First Class seats (as previously used in first class) are now reserved especially for the business traveller.

Now when you fly Japan Air Lines Executive Class, enjoy the comfort of our spacious First Class seats. You'll have more room all round, so you can relax and take some of the business responsibilities off your mind while you enjoy many of the special services normally associated only with First Class.

With gracious service all the way, you'll arrive at your destination calm and relaxed — which proves business travel can be a genuine pleasure when you fly the world's second largest airline.*

JAL — the airline with the First Class Executive Class.



It's always a pleasure.

JAPAN AIR LINES

*Source: IATA

See your travel agent or contact Japan Air Lines P.O. Box 4479 Auckland. Phone 799-906



Airport Inn

3 minutes from the Airport

★ LICENSED COCKTAIL BAR
★ SWIMMING POOL
★ LICENSED RESTAURANT
★ COLOUR TV
★ 48 DELUXE SUITES
★ CONFERENCE FACILITIES
★ FREE AIRPORT SHUTTLE COACH

Corner Kirkbridge and Ascot Roads
Mangere, Auckland
P.O. Box 53-039
Auckland Airport
Telex No. NZ21249

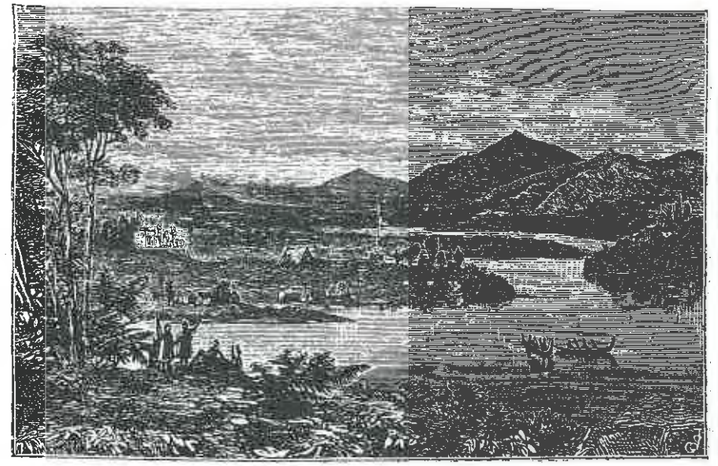
Phone Auckland 275-7029

The War in New Zealand

Submitted for republication by Graeme McColl, Rotorua.

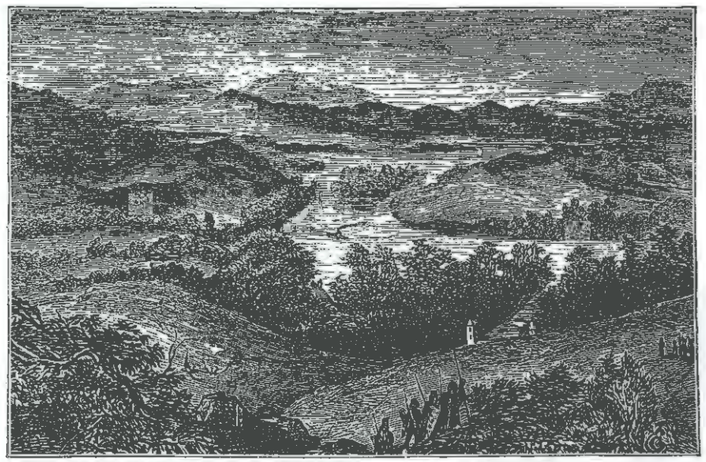
Taken from "The Leisure Hour" 27th August 1864.

Recent events, unhappily of a warlike nature, continue to bring New Zealand and its native population prominently before the world. That group of islands at our antipodes has been designated "the British Isles of the Southern Hemisphere," with considerable propriety, chiefly on account of their geographical position. If we extend the comparison to their aboriginal inhabitants, and look from an ethnological point of view, they present a striking resemblance to this country in its pristine age, when the ancient Britons roamed through the primeval forests; and, to make the analogy complete in an historical sense, events have occurred, and are now transpiring in that distant region, similar to what are recorded in the early annals of Britain during the Roman invasion. The student of history will find, in the accounts of the hostile opposition of Caractacus and his countrymen to the Roman legions, the parallel to the Maori chiefs and their followers resisting the subjugation of their tribes and conquest of the country by British troops. Future native-born artists will doubtless find subjects for their pencil in the British invasion of New Zealand, as ours have done in the Roman invasion of Britain. A counterpart of the siege of Novum Castellum, in East Anglia, may be produced in a picture of the capture and storming of Rangariri; while the cartoon of Caractacus in fetters before the Roman consul may be appropriately renewed in a representation of King Potatau before the English general at Ngaruawahia, on the Waikato.



The Waikato, from Marongatahiri (from a photograph)

In the subjoined engravings our artist has depicted the country around that stronghold of the Maoris, showing its general aspect and that of the Waikato River, where the most powerful and wealthy tribes are located. At the outbreak of the present war, at Taranaki, in 1860, the Waikatos kept aloof from the insurrection for nearly a year; not, as it has turned out, from want of sympathy with the movement, but because they possessed a large amount of property in the "pahs" and villages which they were unwilling to sacrifice. Some idea of their prosperous condition may be gathered from the fact that they had many flour-mills at work, driven by wind and water, and superintended by Englishmen, which ground the wheat grown by themselves, to be sold in the Auckland market. At last the war became general, and the Waikatos proved to be the most formidable opponents of the British troops, on account of their greater skill in military evolutions and use of arms, derived from their enemies, which happened in this manner:— After the first war, in 1844, that lasted four years, when Hone Heki and Rauparaha were thoroughly subdued, and the Maoris generally pacified under the humane policy of Governor Sir George Grey, the adult males, having impoverished themselves by the war, had a difficulty in obtaining the means of subsistence. Consequently, the Government employed them in making roads in the vicinity of Auckland, and a native armed police was enrolled. These were regularly drilled by noncommissioned officers from the army, and under their tuition displayed great aptitude for military exercises. In a very short time an efficient corps was formed, which, as irregulars, would compare favourably with the Sepoys in India. However, this body of disciplined Maoris lacked unity and strength, as the men could not be induced to engage for a compulsory term of service. It was remarked at the time, that as soon as one was well up in his drill he would leave suddenly on a pay-day, delivering up his musket and accoutrements. Still, there was no difficulty in getting new recruits. But this continued desertion and recruiting became troublesome, and the force was disbanded; not, be it observed, until a large number of the bravest warriors from the tribes on the Waikato River and adjacent districts knew sufficient of European drill and the use of the musket to be able to teach others. Those who understood the Maori character well, saw in this movement the



Ngaruawahia, on the Waikato River (from a photograph)

Continued on next page

A.F.M. AHAURA FOODMARKET
Phone (02723) 880
P.O. Box 23, Ahaura
Westland, West Coast

See us for...
★ Full range of Groceries
★ Fresh Fruit and Vegetables Daily
★ Dairy Requirements ★ Daily Papers

See Grant, Joan & Mandy for Friendly, Personal Service which is Assured

BLUE ANCHOR HOLIDAY PARK
64 Waikawa Road, Picton
CLOSEST CAMP TO FERRY TERMINAL — RIGHT IN TOWN!
● Excellent Facilities ● Colour TV ● Tourist Flats ● Cabins ● Caravan Power Points ● Campsites ● Swimming Pool
FAMILY STANDARD CABINS
PHONE: PICTON 37-212
TELEX: LODGEAN NZ 31-611

BUDGET TYRE CENTRE
SAVE $$$$ ON TYRES
We specialise in Secondhand and Retread Tyres also mag wheel polishing, wheel balancing and puncture service
190 WORDSWORTH STREET
PHONE CHRISTCHURCH 68-835
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

— SPECTRUM —
SPRAY PAINTING
Huffam Street, Motueka
PHONE MOTUEKA 88-693
Call and See Gary Barrow for all your
★ SPRAY PAINTING
★ WINDOW SCREEN AND
★ PANELBEATING REQUIREMENTS

High Street Takeaway
151 High Street, Blenheim
For all your...
★ FISH & CHIPS ★ HOT DOGS
★ DRINKS ★ SAUSAGES
★ PINEAPPLE RINGS
For Phone Orders Just Phone 83-078
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

DEAN BELL
OWNER/OPERATOR
CH-66 689
After Hours 893-682
CHRISTCHURCH
HYDRA CLEANING SERVICES
DOMESTIC & INDUSTRIAL WATERBLASTING
FREE QUOTES
★ ROOFING ★ WALLS ★ DRIVEWAYS ★ SWIMMING POOLS ETC
★ DRAIN CLEARING
★ 20% DISCOUNT TO POLICE STAFF

COMPLEXIONS
232B Stanmore Road, Christchurch
— SPECIALISTS IN ELECTROLYSIS —
☐ *Facials* ☐ *Brow Lash Tints* ☐ *Body Waxing*
☐ *Body Bleaching* ☐ *Body Massage*
LATE NIGHT THURSDAY
FREE CONSULTATION BY APPOINTMENT
Wendy Kerr
Telephone Christchurch 890-122

Greenhaven Dairy
253 Burwood Road — OPEN 7 DAYS
Catering for all your needs...
★ Ice Creams ★ Hot Pies ★ Milkshakes ★ Groceries
For Friendly service just call in and see Allan Shelley
or Phone 832-097
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

Continued from previous page

elements of future mischief, and that the Government were training up the natives to the use of arms that would be more effectually turned against the troops than was the case in their undisciplined hands at Kororareka and Wongari.

Warnings on this head, communicated to the military authorities, were pooh-poohed, and the advice of experienced travellers and residents amongst the Maoris in the interior passed unheeded. Even when this second insurrection broke out the British officers scouted the idea of treating the natives other than a miserable lot of "niggers," as they contemptuously called them. The writer of this article was in Melbourne at the time reinforcements were sent from there to Taranaki, under the command of General Pratt, who was seriously advised, by colonists who had been resident in New Zealand, to take care and not underrate his enemy, as Colonel Despard had done in the first war. But he and his officers, as usual, were so confident in the valour of the troops, and their superior appliances for war, that they looked with contempt upon any resistance to be met. What was the result? At the first brush more soldiers were killed and wounded than Maoris; and in subsequent engagements the forces, aided by volunteers from the settlers, had a difficulty in holding their own.

After a futile campaign among the fastness of the enemy, General Pratt returned to Australia. He was succeeded by other commanders not more competent to cope with a determined and skilful foe; so that our Government despatched General Cameron to the scene of action, with further reinforcements from India, where he had gained laurels in native warfare. That general has in a measure acknowledged the prowess and indomitable courage of his adversary; for he not only brings into the field man for man, but frequently has double and treble the enemy's number of men, to be sure of a victory. During the late campaign he brought the entire land force under his command, with the aid of a naval brigade and a gunboat built in Sydney, named the "Pioneer," into the Waikato River, and attacked Mere Mere, the chief stronghold, on his route. This was evacuated by the enemy. Pushing forward, he overtook the fugitives, who fought gallantly, until he reached Rangariri, a native fort or "pah" of unusual strength, and well garrisoned. Here a sanguinary engagement took place, with considerable loss on both sides; but the British troops were victorious, while those left in the garrison surrendered. After this success General Cameron occupied the Maori king's "pah," an advantageous position on the Waikato, called Ngaruawahia, which forms the subject of one of our woodcuts, with the colonial-built gunboat navigating the river. Another armed steamer, named the "Avon," assisted the "Pioneer" in towing up barges with commissariat stores, exclusive of the land transport service, which employed 1500 horses at the cost of 1000 per day. It has been calculated that the expenses of this war to the British nation were not less than one and a half million sterling in 1863, and during each of the three previous years over a million; so that already five millions have been paid out of the national purse, without any definite result at the time we write.

Among the numerous conflicts in this Maori campaign there is one, surrounded by circumstances characteristic of the guerrilla style of warfare carried on, that is worth recording. This took place at the junction of the Manga-piko River with the Waipa, which is the same stream as the Waikato, only a branch higher-up. Here a detachment of infantry under Sir Henry Havelock were quartered close by the river, where they frequently went to bathe, notwithstanding the presence of Maoris on the opposite bank, whom they jocularly threatened by shaking their towels at them. One afternoon these bathers while in the water were greeted with a volley from the enemy. It may be supposed that they did not remain there long, but rushed to the camp, dressed, armed, and speedily attacked their assailants, who were reinforced to the extent of about two hundred men. The troops were also strengthened by arrivals from other stations close at hand. A smart skirmish ensued, during which the soldiers crossed the river on a narrow plank bridge, where the banks were precipitous, and pursued the Maoris up the tributary stream, where they kept retiring along both banks, after having endeavoured to lead the troops into an ambuscade. The fighting continued until it was dark, frequently in hand-to-hand encounters, when thirty-five Maoris were reported killed and wounded, and our loss six killed and five wounded. Captain Heaphy, of the Auckland Volunteer Corps, being on the spot, took charge of a party, and behaved so gallantly that the Governor presented him with a rifle in recognition of his services.

It as supposed, after the capture of Rangariri, and the occupation of Ngaruawahia, that a general surrender would take place, and this desolating war be brought to a close. On the contrary, the unsubdued tribes were, if anything, more stubborn in their resistance than before, and a fierce encounter took place in the Upper or Waipa district, which resulted in the defeat of the insurgents with great loss. This action occurred on the 31st March last, at Orakau Pah, where 300 well-armed Maoris, led by a brave chief named Rewi, were resolved to fight to the last man rather than surrender. The force brought for the reduction of this stronghold consisted of 1500 troops, including a detachment of artillery with two field-pieces, under the command of Brigadier-General Carey. With a force of five to one against the enemy it was confidently expected that the storming and capture of Orakau Pah, with its garrison, would be an easy affair. But the place was strong, and its defenders warriors. A sap was made, guns put in position, and the most skilful appliances of military engineering used against the place. For a whole day these 1500 troops blazed away with shot, shell, grape, canister, and hand-grenades, with a continuous discharge of musketry, expending no less than 40,000 rounds of Enfield ammunition, and yet the Maoris would not yield, but returned the fire with vigour, until night closed on the scene, when it slackened. Next day the attack was renewed, when General Cameron and staff arrived, who, in admiration of the enemy's valour, fighting against such odds, held a parley with them through the Government interpreters, proposing that they should surrender. "The firing ceased for a few minutes, and the natives, being called to give their attention, were informed that these were the words of the General: he had seen their great bravery and admired it; but that, if they continued fighting, they must all be killed; he would therefore ask them to surrender, and they would be treated well. A chief answered, 'E woa ma, te kupu tenei, a te Maori: ka whawhai tonu ake! ake! ake!" signifying, 'Friends, this is the word of the Maori: they will fight on for ever! for ever! for every!' " The fight was renewed, and continued until the afternoon, during which the besiegers were once repulsed with loss amongst officers and men. But the ammunition of the defenders became expended, and the sap cut close up to the palisading of the "pah," when its defenders deemed it prudent to effect an escape. This they succeeded in doing, notwithstanding the vigilance of their enemies, who dashed off in pursuit with a detachment of mounted artillery, which cut off the retreat of a large number endeavouring to cross a swamp, where they were shot down. Altogether, upwards of a hundred and fifty Maoris were killed and thirty-three taken prisoners, of whom twenty-six were wounded. The chief, Rewi, and the remainder, escaped. Such victories do not reflect much glory on British arms.

We have dwelt longer upon these sanguinary accounts from the seat of war in New Zealand than our limited space warrants, or inclination would dictate, were it not our object to show that, from a dispute about land and territorial rights, this lamentable conflict has merged into a war of races. On the one hand the Government troops and volunteers are rapidly exterminating the aboriginal possessors of the soil, and settling upon their lands; and on the other side it is a gallant and determined struggle for existence. Like our forefathers of old, they are defending their hearths and homes, and callous must be that heart which does not throb with pity at the prospect of their extirpation. In sorrow and in pain we do record these things at the hands of our countrymen and by the sanction of our Government.

But we are told that his war is one of necessity, for the preservation of our colonies in that region; and the murders committed on the colonists by these savages demand this amount of retribution. Let it be remembered, at the same time, that many settlers have fallen victims to revenge or cupidity, and that there are bad men among the Maori population. But are there not such in every community? From our practical knowledge of New Zealand, and the state of crime in the country, it will

Continued on next page

There's a bright new sign on the road...

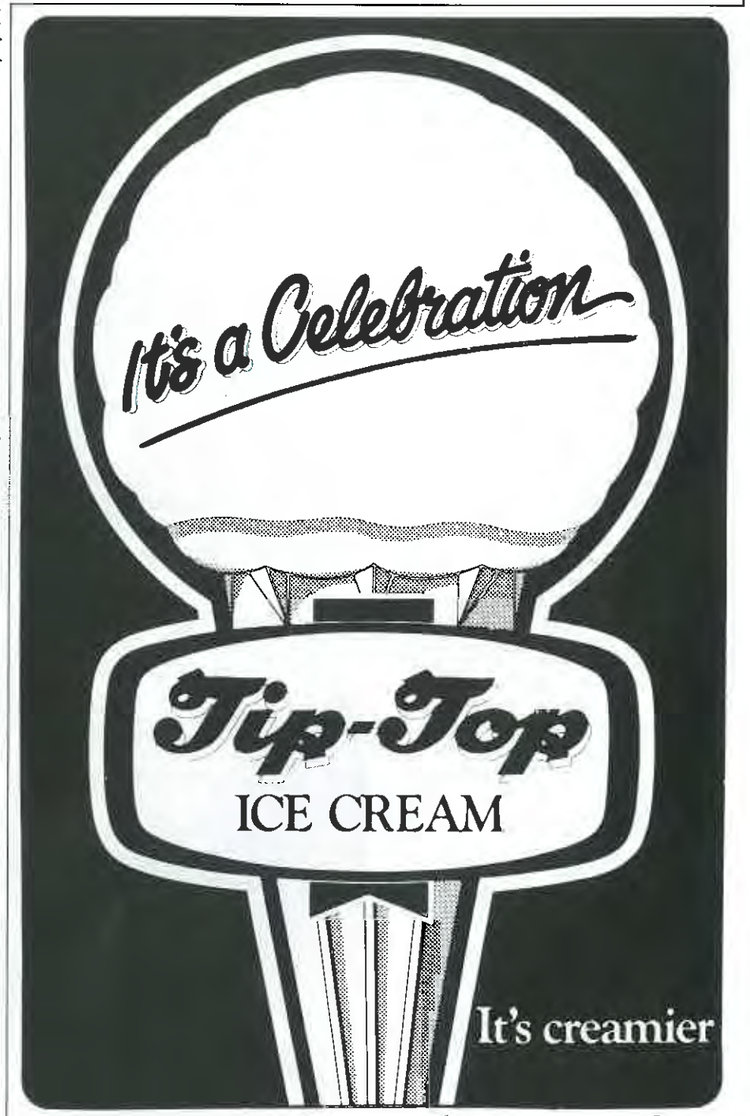


Motor Lodges of New Zealand — over 80 quality Motor Lodges and Motor Inns, now open throughout the country. Each one with an international standard of accommodation and service, that's better than the best. Look for the bright spot on the horizon.
Free booking services — Motor Lodges operate the very latest in sophisticated computerized booking and offers travellers a free onward booking service.

Call or write: Mr Ron Richardson, Motor Lodges of NZ (Inc.) Ltd. P.O. Box 43-241.Auckland. Central reservations (09) 277-9399, Telex: 63414 MOLODGE.
Or contact your travel agent or any Motor Lodge, where you see the bright new sign.

We're the New Zealand connection.

MOTOR LODGES OF NEW ZEALAND



Be a winner with Tip Top!

Continued from previous page

compare favourably with many civilized nations; and many of the crimes committed on the settlers have been provoked by their own conduct towards the Maoris. One of the causes which led to the strife between the emigrants and the aborigines in the first instance was the number of unprincipled men who came in contact with them, especially those of the lower classes from the Australian colonies. The shrewd and proud Maoris soon saw what kind of people they were, and treated them with deserved contumely. This begat ill-feeling, and has ended in the bitterest animosity against those who had come to usurp their lands. At one time it was supposed that a friendly amalgamation, if not consanguinity, of the two races would be the result of colonisation; but that now is an impossibility. Hatred and revenge, we fear, for the future, will bring them often into collision. The Maori sees that if a hollow peace were concluded, he could never again hold his independent position: he must become the slave of the *Pakeha*. Rather than submit to the humiliating terms proposed by the Government, his proud spirit deems it better to die in defence of his native land, that his spirit may be at rest in the happy regions of the *Atou*.

In prosecuting this war of extermination a heavy responsibility falls upon the imperial as well as the local Government. It has been through the shortcomings of incompetent and selfish officials that it has chiefly reached its present gigantic proportions. Had the administration of affairs after the first war been in accordance with the Treaty of Waitangi, and the judicious regulations for the management of the native population, laid down by Governor Grey, been enforced, nothing of this over-whelming nature would have occurred. But these matters were too much neglected by the protectors of the aborigines, who treated their charge with contempt until they threw off the yoke of their foreign masters and raised the standard of a native king. Sir George Grey returned to the scene of his labours, but he arrived too late. The pacific inclinations of the native tribes, with whom he had formerly concluded treaties, were changed, and the rank weeds of war had grown apace, because his intermediate successors had neglected to pluck them up by the roots. All now is a tangled wilderness, and the blood of thousands has reddened the home of natives and settlers, which might have been prevented by timely conciliations and a just regard for the rights of the Maori populaton. ■

How Does KEVLAR® Work?

KEVLAR® is a super-strong engineered aramid fibre...five times stronger than steel on a pound-for-pound basis...that can be woven into cloth that possesses very special properties. Multiple Layers of cloth woven from Kevlar® fibre (the number of layers is critical in determining the degree of ballistic protection provided) are sewn together and used as lining for a vest, jacket or other protective garment...yet lightweight, flexible and thin enough to be worn unnoticed under or as part of your regular clothing.

In such garmets, the layers of Kevlar® act like a trampoline to absorb the shock and resist the penetration of a bullet. As you land on a trampoline, the natural elasticity of it absorbs the force of your body...stretching, slowing down, and finally stopping you before you bounce upward again. The layers of Kevlar® in a bullet-resistant garment act in much the same way. The fibre stretches on impact and spreads the energy of a bullet over the length of the fibre, with each layer of fabric further slowing the bullet until it is stopped *before* it can penetrate the body. Enough layers of nylon or polyester can do the same thing. But it's the favourable strength and energy absorption properties of Kevlar® that allow this phenomena to occur with few enough layers to make possible a practical lightweight, concealable bullet-resistant garment. ■



Southern Cross Hotel
Moorhouse Avenue, Christchurch
Phone: 64-828
★ Cool draught on tap
★ Friendly and cheerful service
★ Wholesale bottle store
ALL AT THE SOUTHERN CROSS HOTEL
Sponsored in Recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

SANTE FE MILKBAR
78 Turamama Street, Phone 5215, Greymouth
See us for:
- Good Selection of Takeaways
- Pies, Sandwiches, Cakes etc.
- Weekend Grocery Needs
- Plenty of Bread, Newspapers, etc.

OPEN 7 DAYS A WEEK
PROPRIETORS: Lyn & Mo Bowes

B.M.C. TRANSMISSION SERVICE

For...
New and Reconditioned Transmissions
Qualified Staff for Friendly, Efficient Service
Stockists of a wide range of New, Used or Reconditioned Parts for the B.M.C range of vehicles
31 Carmen Road
Hornby
Telephone 497-446

TOTARA FLAT HOTEL
TOTARA FLAT, WEST COAST
PHONE (02723) 806
★ Reasonable Accommodation Available
★ Full Bar Facilities
★ Friendly, Personal Service is assured
Yours Hosts:
Bob & Estell Mudgway

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years
New Brighton Fisheries
37 New Brighton Mall, Christchurch
★ FISH & CHIPS ★ SAUSAGES ★ PATTIES ★ GROPER
★ FILLETTS ★ SOLE FILLETTS ★ CRAB STICKS ETC
COOKED OYSTERS AND WHITEBAIT PATTIES ALL YEAR ROUND. LOBSTER AND CRAB. FRESH OYSTERS IN SEASON. FULL RANGE OF FRESH & COOKED FISH. CLUB RAFFLES A SPECIALTY
PHONE 889-316

MIDDLEPARK GARAGE (1985) LTD
All types of cars repaired
Engines, Transmissions, Differentials, etc
Large Brake Stocks
25 MIDDLEPARK ROAD, CHRISTCHURCH
Open Sat 9am to 1pm — Phone 487-097
Proprietor: Allan Green
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community by the Police and congratulations on your centenary

NOW COP THIS LOT!
If you are planning on building in the Nelson area – don't be conned by crooked builders – call in the professionals.
ULTIMATE HOMES LTD
We have built bars in Police Stations: carports for cops: torn down cell blocks, but most important of all – we have crafted some of the most exclusive kitchens in Nelson.
For homes and buildings your neighbourhood would be proud to watch contact:
Ultimate Homes Ltd
BUILDING CONTRACTORS — JOINERY MANUFACTURERS
FORMICA FABRICATORS
59 Parkers Road, Tahunanui, Nelson — Phone (054) 85-380

NAYLAND STREET STORE
109 Nayland Street, Sumner, Christchurch
Phone 266-554
OPEN 7 DAYS
Hours: Mon-Wed 7am to 9.30pm; Thurs 7am to 7pm
Fri 7am to 9.30pm; Sat 9am to 9.30pm; Sun 10am to 9pm
GROCERIES – CONFECTIONERY – VEGES
Proprietor: Mrs. S. Williams is pleased to sponsor this advertisement in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

Facts about the Kiwi Cops

As the New Zealand Police celebrates its centenary, Glynn Jones describes its origins and development into a sophisticated modern force

A few months ago, New Zealand police officers were seen in a television news report about the sinking of the Rainbow Warrior by French secret service agents. The history of the service — it ceased to be a 'force' in 1958 — goes back a hundred years. And the history of the country goes back more than a hundred years before that.

Although New Zealand was discovered by Tasman, it was Captain Cook who, in 1767, circumnavigated and charted both main islands and whose journals made Europeans aware of the suitability of the new country for colonisaton.

Very soon, the whaling industry based at Sydney, New South Wales, spread to the new territory and settlements sprang up around the coasts of both islands. The populations were increased by convicts escaping from Australia and sailors deserting their ships to live with the Maoris. Not unexpectedly, these settlements rapdily gained a reputation for lawlessness.

Missionaries

Because the original settlement had been by the whalers from New South Wales, the territory was regarded as part of that colony and, in 1813, the Australian authorities felt obliged to make an effort to bring some semblance of law and order to the settlements. Missionaries, following the traders, had also often worked hard in the cause of peace, but their efforts had had as little effect as those of the Australian authorities.

In 1833, better things seemed promised by the appointment of James Busby as British resident at the Bay of Islands. But the promise was not fulfilled. Busby had no means of enforcing his authority and it was left to the settlers who desired law and order to make their own arrangements for securing it.

Five years later, at the principal whaling settlements of Korokareka (now called Russell), an association was formed, with a president and a committee of management, to give effect to such arrangements. A code was drawn up, which included a requirement for each member to provide himself with a good musket, a brace of pistols, a cutlass and 60 rounds of ball cartridge.

By now, settlers were arriving from Europe in considerable numbers. An increasing number of colonisation schemes was being planned in Britain and much of the Maoris' land was being bought up by Australian sheep graziers. In view of these trends, the British Government at last decided on partial annexation.

In July 1839, William Hobson was commissioned as Lieutenant governor and British consul to the Maoris. Six months later, he arrived at the Bay of Islands and negotiated the Treaty of Waitangi with the Maoris, whereby they ceded sovereignty of the North Island to the Crown in return for protection. The South Island was annexed by right of discovery. New Zealand was now legally part of New South Wales and remained so until 1841, when Hobson was appointed governor and the country became a colony in its own right.

Like Busby a few years earlier, Hobson had no effective military force to establish his authority: the governor of New South Wales had provided him only with a sergeant and four troopers of the mounted police. Before leaving England, Hobson had been advised to raise a militia or form a police force, but had had his hands too full of other matters to do so.

Since 1840, magistrates had had the power to appoint selected constables and many had done so, but it was not until October 9, 1846, that the necessary statute authorising the establishment and maintenance of an armed constabulary was passed. This described the police force as 'a sufficient number of fit and able men who would serve as an armed force for preserving the peace and preventing robberies and other felonies and apprehending offenders against the peace.'



New Zealand officers escort the van carrying the two French secret agents charged with the bombing of the Greenpeace Ship, Rainbow Warrior.

Tipsy sailors

The rapid growth of the colony and the eventual establishment of provinces placed too many demands on the centralised army constabulary. In 1852, the first rules regulating the police in New Zealand were issued, including a summary of the main constabulary duties as prescribed by British law. The next year, provincial councils were formed and provincial police forces were established in Auckland, Wellington, Canterbury and later, Otago.

These policing arrangements proved quite successful and the new colony benefited greatly. A newspaper of 1857 (quoted in *The Encyclopaedia of New Zealand*) wrote: 'Wellington and Auckland each have a smart police force of about 20 men . . . Theft and violence are particularly rare.' Police duties consisted in the main of keeping peace among 'tipsy sailors, sawyers and bush settlers, and occasionally capturing and incarcerating them'.

When the gold rushes occurred in the early 1860s, police duties became more difficult as desperados — including convicts escaped from Australia — joined those seeking

Continued on next page

D. R. JONES
(Registered Plumber)
All Classes of Plumbing
★ REPAIRS ★ HEATER INSTALLATIONS
★ ALTERATIONS ★ FULL MAINTENANCE SERVICE
★ INSTALLATIONS ★ DOMESTIC & COMMERCIAL
★ ROOFING REPAIRS
D. R. JONES
111 St James Avenue
Phone 526-054 Christchurch
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

Windmill Seafoods
Windmill Shopping Centre,
Cnr Clarence Street & Riccarton Road
Suppliers of Fresh and Fried Fish at competitive prices
Fresh Fish Daily

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years.

Call and See Tony and Nelson for the Best Fresh Fish & Chips
OPEN 9am to 7pm MONDAY-SATURDAY
HAMPSHIRE FISH SUPPLY
55 Hampshire Street, Christchurch
Phone 889-030
■ Fish ■ Patties ■ Sausages ■ Pineapple Fritters
■ Oysters in Season ■ Whitebait in Season
We are stockists for Chinese Cooking Ingredients
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

GREATFREIGHT
"THE ONLY WAY TO GO"
Total Transport Services Through NZ
Specialising in overnight express parcels
Competitive rates — all door to door
Phone 61 577
117 Orbell St Box 22-480 Ch.Ch
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done, by our Police over the last 100 years

INNES ROAD FISH SUPPLY
FRESH FISH ★ FISH & CHIPS
215c INNES ROAD
CHRISTCHURCH — PHONE 555-038
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years

DRAINAGE & PUMPING SERVICES
Barry Jones Ltd
Suppliers and Installers of all types of Submersible Pumping Equipment including sewerage, effluent, sump pumps.
Repairs to existing installations or complete drainage and pumping systems for household or industrial applications.
South Island Agents for...
HYDROMATIC, WEEDA, SIMO
AND 12 VOLT — 400 VOLT PUMPS
PHONE CHRISTCHURCH 326-076

asian Gardens Restaurant
Quaintest cosiest BYO in town
● Authentic dishes from all over Asia
● Including old favourites, Beef Satays and Tandoori Murgh (chicken)
● Asian vegetarian dishes
● Firekettle banquets
Dinner Tues — Sun from 6pm
Phone NN 89874 early for reservations
94 Collingwood St, Nelson NB08076

PAINTERS & DECORATORS
E.J. HORNSBY LTD
P.O. Box 189, Phone 7641
GREYMOUTH
Registered Master Painters — Satisfaction Guaranteed —
Agents for...
W. Hitchins Products & Butynol Applicators

Continued from previous page

their fortunes. Otago was just one of several provinces obliged to create a strong police force.

Uprising

The fragmented system of law enforcement changed in 1867 when the Armed Constabulary Ordinance created the first national police force. However, the work of the armed constabulary was not as known today. Apart from law and order, the force was raised to fight in the Maori Wars. Since the early 1840s, the Maoris had viewed the rapid influx of European settlers with suspicion and increasing resentment. Open warfare broke out almost before the ink was dry on the Treaty of Waitangi, but the new governor Sir George Grey, heavily defeated the uprising in 1846. The peace, uneasy though if was survived until 1860.

Then, as the settler population and the demand for land continued to increase, more and more Maoris opposed the sale of their land. This caused increasing friction (which was also exacerbated by religious considerations, outside the scope of this article). War broke out again and the armed constabulary was fully occupied for the first years of its existence. Uneasy peace settled once more over the colony in 1870 and the constabulary was deployed to other duties. In 1870-71, the defence minister reported that the armed constabulary 'is being constantly and usefully employed on road and other works'.

In 1877, the provincial governments were abolished, and with them the provincial police forces, whose personnel were amalgamated into the armed constabulary — giving it a 'field force' and a 'police force'. Trouble with the Maoris was still flaring up from time to time and the 'field force' was mainly used to counter these outbreaks. The commander of both forces was a military officer.

It was another nine years before Parliament passed the Police Force Act, which finally gave New Zealand a national civil police force. Up to this point, police work had always been a part of other duties, frequently of a military nature. But from 1886 onwards, the police were to be unarmed and would work in a community which respected law. To this day, as in Britain, the use of firearms is not desired by the force, nor deemed necessary except in grave emergencies.

Except for its national organisation, the New Zealand police service is modelled on the British. Military officers remained in charge of the force for a while — first Major Cudgeon (1887-90), followed by Lt Col A. Hume (1890-7). Then, in 1898, the first police commissioner (J. B. Tunbridge (1898-1903) was appointed. He was an experienced officer from England who had also served in the armed constabulary for several years. His appointment established the principle of appointing the commissioner from the ranks which has continued to the present time.

By the Police Act of 1958, the word 'force' was discarded and the proper title is now the 'New Zealand Police'. Although it has become a government department under the control of a cabinet minister, who is responsible for policy and overall administration, the service is recruited and organised differently from other departments. The commissioner has responsibility for direct control.

For operational purposes, New Zealand is divided into 16 police districts. Auckland district has the largest population and is commanded by an assistant commissioner. The other district commanders vary in rank from chief inspector to deputy assistant commissioner, depending on size.

Policing on the ground is effected by a system of mobile patrols and foot beats co-ordinated by a communications network. As well as enforcing the criminal law and the Police Offences Act, the police are called upon to administer various regulatory statues such as the Arms Act, Sale of Liquor Act, Second-hand Dealers Act, Gaming and Lotteries Act, Misuse of Drugs Act. They also carry out inquiries and other duties on behalf of government departments — and, in country districts, may hold additonal appointments such as registrars, bailiffs at district court, probation officers and honorary fishery officers.

'The effective strength of the police at March 31, 1983, was 5014 sworn personnel, including 204 female members who have equal status and opportunity with their male colleagues. In addition . . . the department employs 707 civilian staff.' (New Zealand Official Yearbook 1984).

Applicants to join the New Zealand Police have to meet similar standards to those applying to British forces. Recruits must be between 19 and 32½ years of age. The minumum height is 173cm for men and 165cm for women (approximately 5ft 8¼in and 5ft 5in, respectively), and all applicants must meet strict standards of education, character and health. All applicants must take a required fitness level test, a series of timed runs and exercises similar to those now undertaken by applicants in this country. The RFL tests have been used in New Zealand for about 10 years.

After appointment, recruits attend an 18-week course at the police college at Porirua, north of Wellington. The college complex, set in 37 acres of landscaped grounds near the Porirua Inlet to Cook Strait, comprises an administration block, all linked by covered walkways and surrounded by a sports field, a parade ground and recreation areas. There are 17 residential blocks, each incorporating 10 to 18 bedrooms, a study room and lounges.

The main areas of instruction are law and practice, physical training, arms training (in the use of rifles and pistols), and general studies (communications, typing, first aid and areas of concern such as drugs, alcohol and race relations). During the middle part of the course, recruits perform duty at police stations in their home area, under the supervision of experienced staff.

Medical examination

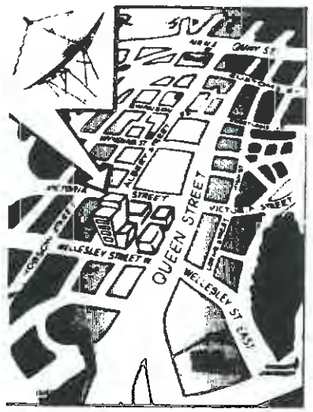
After graduating from the police college, officers are required to undertake a personalised course of instruction under the guidance of the district instructor. This continues for two years. Then provided they have completed the in-service training satisfactorily, have passed a further medical examination and

Continued on next page



Badges of Rank within the New Zealand Police Force.

ABBY'S
THE HOTEL
HERE WE ARE!
Right in the heart of things.



• 70 Modern Bedrooms
• Satellite Television

Telephone
AUCKLAND
34-799
P.O. Box 6636
Auckland

KRISPA
The Best Taste in Snacks

Manufacturers of
• Potato Chips
• Potato Sticks
• Corn Chips
• Poppajacks



KRISPA FOODS N.Z. LTD.
You'll Be Back For More

KITCHENS
HARVEY INTIFORM
DESIGN AND ASSEMBLE YOUR OWN
★ High Quality ★ Low cost
★ Contemporary design
The eleven quality modules in a range of woodgrain finishes allow for limitless designs.
BATHROOM VANITY UNITS
EML
12 Puhinui Rd, Papatoetoe
Phone 278-5678
Open Saturday Morning

ANSWER SERVICES (NZ) LIMITED
It's like having a Watchman on guard 24 hours a day.
Immediate contact with Police, Security and Emergency Servicemen.
24 hours a day
7 days a week
AK 771-209
15 St Benedicts Street, Auckland. Also at Hamilton, Napier/Hastings, Wellington, Christchurch and Dunedin.
Member New Zealand Security Ind. Assoc.

Continued from previous page

another RFL test, and have given satisfactory service, they are appointed permanently.

The majority of the 5000-odd members of the New Zealand Police serve in the uniform branch. If offers ample scope for specialisation, for example, operation room personnel. Also, the specialist branches draw their personnel from its ranks.

The criminal investigation branch (CIB) is the plainclothes branch of the New Zealand Police and has been in existence since the force was formed in 1886. There is a CIB at each district headquarters. Its members are mainly concerned with the investigation of the more serious crimes and matters requiring intensive investigation, such as drug law enforcement.

The branch also mounts crime or C car patrols, as a preventive measure. Incident I cars are equipped to deal with a variety of problems. If a matter requires follow-up, they hand over to an enquiry or E car, so that they are free to respond to the next call for assistance.

CIB personnel are recruited from uniform branch officers who have completed two years' service. Once selected, the officer attends an induction course at the police college. After six months' satisfactory service he will become a detective constable. After a further two years of training with a good work record, he will return to the police college for a course which, if he completes it successfully, will lead to his designation as a detective.

The youth aid section was formed to prevent crime among young people. The section numbers some 150 police officers who are given specialised training.

When a youngster commits an offence or is found to be in need of special help, the youth aid section is called in. Close liaison is maintained with other social services, such as the social welfare department, the Maori affairs department and other organisations likely to be involved with children and young people.

The duties of the section include preventive patrols, visits to schools, kindergartens and play centres, and working closely with parents, teachers and community organisations.

The New Zealand Police is an unarmed service and intends to remain so. But since guns are used for unlawful purposes by others, a section on firearms is included in the recruits' initial training. Increasing criminal use of firearms led to the need for improved techniques and in 1964, after the shooting of four policemen in two separate incidents, the first armed offenders squad was set up.

According to the 1984 *New Zealand Official Handbook*, 177 officers throughout the country now perform armed offenders squad duties. Firearms are used only as a last resort and the *Yearbook* says that weapons have been fired at individuals on only six occasions since 1964.

The main weapon of the squads, since their inception, has been 'voice appeal' by loudhailer coupled with patience and discipline. A police dog and handler are an integral part of each squad.

Thirty selected members of the armed offenders squads form an anti-terrorist squad. They have been given specialised training to enable them to deal with a terrorist incident and they take part in regular exercises with highly trained police hostage negotiators. Sections of this squad are based at Auckland, Wellington and Christchurch.

The first six policewomen were sworn into the New Zealand Police in 1941. At first they were not given uniforms and were employed mainly on office work. The first uniformed policewomen went on outside duty in 1949 and their outdoor duties are now basically the same of their male colleagues.

The first woman qualified for promotion to sergeant in 1958 and four years later the first woman qualified for senior sergeant. Women have been members of the CIB since 1956; their duties are much the same as those of male detectives.

After a study of new methods of crime detection, the dog section was formed in 1956, with an instructor and dogs from England. The country is now divided into eight dog centres with a regional dog co-ordinator at each centre. Having established its own efficient dog section, New Zealand has helped other South Pacific countries (including Australia, Fiji, Papua New Guinea and Singapore) with their dog programmes.

The dogs used are German shepherds, bred from selected, proven working stock. At five months they are allocated to their handlers and four months later receive a month's training in obedience, tracking and searching. These skills are extended with a final two months' course which includes dealing with armed offenders.

Highly sophisticated

Police dogs usually patrol for seven hours a day, and act as a deterrent against crime, when not actively engaged in searches or other incidents.

The New Zealand Police deal only with criminal matters. Although under certain circumstances, a vehicle can be stopped by a police patrol for dangerous or reckless driving, speeding or where the police have reason to believe it may have been involved in crime, the service has no direct responsibility for traffic control

The enforcement of traffic law is the responsibility of the ministry of transport, ever since it acknowledged in 1936 that the ultimate responsibility for road safety lay with central government. Its traffic officers are specialists in all traffic matters and as well as general traffic matters have responsibility for enforcing restrictions on heavy goods vehicles. Uniformed women officers are used for enforcing parking restrictions, releasing fully trained staff for other duties. Specially warranted traffic officers conduct the tests for all driving licences.

In the early days of the colony, the police representative in a village would watch for breaches of the peace from a raised platform called a watch-house. This is still the name for a local police station — but the New Zealand Police is now a highly sophisticated law-enforcement agency fully equipped to serve the community. ■

The writer wishes to acknowledge the help given in the preparation of this article by the librarian at the New Zealand High Commission in London.

Courtesy of "Police Review," February 1986

Congratulations from the

Queens Head Tavern

404 Queen Street, Auckland

Phone 732-587

Peggy and Jack Begley and Staff wish to congratulate the New Zealand Police on 100 years service.

And a special thanks on behalf of the liquor industry.

FRESH GOLDEN YOLK EGGS
AT COMPETITIVE FARM PRICES
Plus: Roasting fowls, dry hen manure.
Ewing Poultry
83 Main Rd, Hope (opp. Hope Motors)
PHONE RICHMOND 5064
CLOSED SUNDAY
Kindly Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community over the last 100 years.

CRITERION HOTEL
SOCIAL & SPORTS TEAMS WELCOME!
Your Hosts:
Bede & Kay Brown
Palmerston North
Phone 8200
WESTPORT
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 years.

KENNEALLY TIMBER LTD
TIMBER MERCHANTS—TIMBER EXPORTERS
SUPPLIERS & STOCKISTS OF:—
All Native and Exotic Timber
Roof Trusses; Precuts; Pre-nailed Frames;
Dressed Lines; Mouldings;
Timber Components; Treated Posts
869 HALSWELL JUNCTION ROAD, P.O. BOX 16-193 HORNBY
CHRISTCHURCH 496-117
TELEX NZ 4560 INFOSERV

Mr MAGOO's FOOD BAR
Large variety of Takeaway meals
- PIZZAS • HAMBURGERS
- TOASTED SANDWICHES
- FISH & CHIPS

Fillings of your Choice
HOURS: Mon-Thurs 5pm-11.30pm, Fri 5pm-2.30pm
Sat 11.30am-2.30pm, Sun 11am-10pm
5 HARDY STREET
NEW BRIGHTON
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 Years.

MARLBOROUGH LAUNDRY LTD **MARLBOROUGH DRYCLEANERS**
CORNER OF PITCHELL & BOMFORD STREETS, BLENHEIM.
We pick up and deliver to and from all Hotels & Motels.
PHONE US
(057) 83-349
Sponsored in Recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 Years.

MARINE TAVERN
Ngakawau, Granity, West Coast
PHONE (0289) 28035
* Full bar facilities
* Bottle store
* Meals available
* Good hunting & fishing nearby
* Friendly personal service assured
YOUR HOSTS: MARGARET & JACK BIGGS

Look for the Big Apple at the
Juicy Fruit & Vege Centre
Main Road, Hope, Nelson.
PHONE: 6582 RD
APPLES PEARS PEACHES SPRING ONIONS
TOMATOES CUCUMBERS RADISH CELERY
LETTUCE
All vegetables and fruit in season

Slim Quik
WINDMILL CENTRE
RICCARTON
CHRISTCHURCH
HOW TO DROP A DRESS SIZE OR MORE – *QUICKLY!*
☐ Inexpensive ☐ Simple ☐ Personal ☐ Caring
☐ No Contracts to Sign ☐ Pay Weekly ☐ Ladies Only
Late Night Tuesday & Thursday
ACT NOW!.....Phone 489-470
"Our Satisfied Clients are our Recommendation"

Your TV needn't become a statistic!

With regular servicing television sets will last for years.
Let us keep yours alive and transmitting.

Ask about our contracts
We insure our service



TISCO

50 Vanguard St
NELSON. PHONE 82-019

J.W. PAGE
PLUMBING

For all Plumbing, Roofing and Drainlaying requirements.

Free Quotes, Prompt and Efficient Service

PHONE
TAKAKA 58-350
ANYTIME

RIVERLEA TRANSPORT LTD

11 Main Road, Dobson
PHONE DOBSON 746



- **HEAVY HAULAGE**
- **GENERAL AND LONG DISTANCE CARTAGE WORK**
- **COMPETITIVE RATES**

RAPLEY'S DAIRY & TEAROOMS

Dunsandal

Dairy: Bread, Milk, Groceries, Icecream, Pies, Milkshakes, Fishing Supplies, Presents, Gifts, Toys, Films (Agfa & Kodak). Meals: Hamburgers, Fish & Chips

OPEN 7 DAYS
Phone 254-037

DUNSANDAL'S ONE STOP SHOP



UNDER NEW MANAGEMENT

***Sharron** and **Katrina** are pleased to announce that they are the new owners and operators*

Hair International

Unisex Hairstyling

Recreation Centre Christchurch International Airport
PHONE 585-755 NOW

For a personalised service covering all your hair requirements. New and former clients most welcome.

EASY PARKING



Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years

Juliette Bakery

24A McGregors Road

Baking Fresh Bread Sunday to Wednesday
Also mini pizza and American pizza bases available from Countdown, New World and I.G.A. Stores throughout Canterbury

Phone 898-480
CHRISTCHURCH

RICCARTON MALL BOOKCENTRE

RICCARTON'S MOST PROGRESSIVE BOOKSELLERS AND STATIONERS
YOU WILL GET SERVICE AND SATISFACTION

PHONE
483-697

OPENING HOURS 9.00am — 5.30pm Weekdays
LATE NIGHT THURSDAY 9.00am — 9.00pm
OPEN SATURDAY 9.30am — 12.30pm

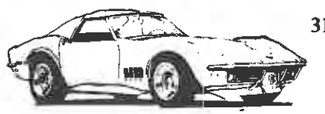
VISA

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by our Police over the last 100 years.

AZTEC PANEL & PAINT

Panelbeating, Painting, Chassis Straightening,
Light Industrial Spray Painting
INSURANCE WORK

AMTA



311 St Asaph Street
P.O. Box 22-294
Christchurch
Phone 791-382
or 65-114

Regional Committees

AUCKLAND REGION

Responsible for the Auckland and Whangarei Police District areas

Chairman: BRECK STEWART, 20 Gills Rd, Howick, Auckland
Vice-Chairmen: GRAEME MUGGERIDGE, 77 Chilcott Road, Henderson, Auckland.
ALAN SNAITH, Central Police Station, Private Bag, Auckland.
Secretary: CAROLE STEWART, 20 Gills Rd, Howick, Auckland.
Treasurer: JEAN BARTON C/- Watchhouse, Central Police Station, Private Bag, Auckland.
N.E.B. Delegate: GREG McMANUS, 5 Anchor Place, Birkenhead, Auckland.

HAWKES BAY REGION

Responsible for the Napier and Gisborne Police District areas

Chairman: VACANT
Vice Chairman: VACANT
Secretary: MARK DEVON, Police Station, P.O. Box 245, Napier.
Treasurer: MARK DEVON, Police Station, P.O. Box 245, Napier.
Regional Editor: VACANT
N.E.B. Delegate: BILL HOLLINSHEAD, 23 Kent Terrace, Taradale.

SOUTHLAND REGION

Responsible for the Invercargill and Dunedin Police District area

Chairman: KEVIN WALL, Police Station, P.O. Box 808, Invercargill, or 200 Bay Road, Invercargill.
Vice-Chairman: VACANT
Secretary: KEVIN WALL, Police Station, P.O. Box 808, Invercargill, or 200 Bay Road, Invercargill.
Treasurer: KEVIN WALL, Police Station, P.O. Box 808, Invercargill.
N.E.B. Delegate: E. L. KELLAS, C/- Police Station, Portobello.

WELLINGTON REGION

Responsible for the Wellington and Palmerston North Police District areas

Chairman: JOHN CLARK, Police National Headquarters, Private Bag, Wellington.
Vice Chairman: EARLE COOPER, Police National Headquarters, Private Bag, Wellington.
Secretary: DAVE ROSS, Police Station, P.O. Box 693, Wellington.
Treasurer: PETER HUNTER, DPS, Police Station, P.O. Box 693, Wellington.
Regional Editor: ROLY HERMANS, Police Station, P.O. Box 693, Wellington
N.E.B Delegate: OWEN JACOBSEN, Police National Headquarters, Private Bag, Wellington.

WAIKATO/BAY OF PLENTY REGION

Responsible for the Hamilton and Rotorua Police District areas

Chairman: BRIAN HUSBAND, 49 Hooker Avenue, Hamilton.
Vice Chairman: VACANT
Secretary: MARILYN STOBIE, Police Station, Private Bag, Hamilton.
Treasurer: MARILYN STOBIE, Police Station, Private Bag, Hamilton.
Regional Editor: MARILYN STOBIE, Police Station, Private Bag, Hamilton, with assistance fron
FI BROWN, Police Station, Tauranga, and
BASIL JOHNSON, Police Station, Rotorua.
N.E.B. Delegate: BRIAN HUSBAND, 49 Hooker Ave, Hamilton.

CHRISTCHURCH REGION

Responsible for the Christchurch, Timaru, Greymouth and Nelson Police District areas

Chairman: ALEX DE KORT, Police Station, P.O. Box 2109, Christchurch.
Vice Chairman: MURRAY LE FEVRE, Police Station, P.O. Box 2109, Christchurch
Secretary: M. "Blue" CALDWELL, Police Station, P.O. Box 2109, Christchurch.
Tresurer: BASIL BOYD, Police Station, P.O. Box 2109, Christchurch.
Regional Editor: Karen McCambridge, C/- Police Station, P.O. Box 507, Timaru.
N.E.B. Delegate: KAREN McCAMBRIDGE, C/- Police Station, P.O. Box 507, Timaru.

TARANAKI REGION

Responsible for the New Plymouth and Wanganui Police District areas

Chairman: IAN GARDINER, Police Station, P.O. Box 12, Waitara.
Vice Chairman: ROSS PINKHAM, CIB, Police Station, P.O. Box 344, New Plymouth.
Secretary/Treasurer: BASIL GORDON, Police Station, P.O. Box 344, New Plymouth.
Regional Editor: IAN SNELL, Police Station, P.O. Box 344, New Plymouth.
N.E.B. Delegate: PETER SHAUGHNESSY, Police Station, P.O. Box 344, New Plymouth.
Wanganui Representative: STEVE ANDERTON, Police Station, P.O. Box 443, Wanganui.

Northland Pharmacy Ltd

NORTHLANDS SHOPPING CENTRE
MAIN NORTH ROAD, PAPANUI, CHRISTCHURCH
Innoxa — Revlon — Shiseido — Max Factor Cosmetics
Full Film Processing Service
Budget Priced
24 EXPOSURES $7.99
(PROCESSED IN 3 WORKING DAYS)
LATE NIGHT FRIDAY
OPEN SATURDAY MORNING
CH-527-805

Quality catering at our own venue "Brigadoon", or at the venue of your choice.

McIntosh Catering

Ashburton



One Hundred Pipers Restaurant
The Arcade Phone 88-668
— or —
Brigadoon Phone 4860

Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done by the Police over the last 100 Years.

McMILLAN MOTOR SERVICES

GUINNESS STREET
GREYMOUTH
PHONE 5155

See us for:
* DIESEL & PETROL SALES
* ACCESSORIES
* ALL MECHANICAL REPAIRS CARRIED OUT
* WELDING: ARGON & GAS

Sponsored In Recognition Of All The Fine Work Done by The Police Over The Last 100 Years

FUNERAL DIRECTORS
LAMB AND HAYWARD
LIMITED F.D.A.N.Z.
DIRECTORS
Norman J. Henderson
Albert H. Marker
Westpark Chapel
Christchurch
Phone 599-018

MECCA TOOL & ENGINEERING CO. LTD

For all your engineering and Non-Ferris foundry requirements. Specialists in Auto Lathe turning & Marine Hardware also specialists in Brewery Fittings.

17 Garlands Road, Woolston
Ph: 895-026 Christchurch

Supports the Police Association in their Centennial year.

ALAN MARTYN
ELECTRICIAN

SPECIALIST IN ALL COMMERCIAL AND DOMESTIC ELECTRICAL INSTALLATIONS

ALAN MARTYN — Phone 7998

21 HAMILTON TERRACE, GREYMOUTH
REMEMBER THE NAME WHEN YOU NEED AN ELECTRICIAN

BRUCE & ROYCE OF
LYTTELTON AUTO SERVICES
42A NORWICH QUAY, LYTTELTON
PHONE 8344 LYTTELTON
SUPPORTS THE POLICE ASSOCIATION IN THEIR CENTENNIAL YEAR

For All Your Requirements In:
★ Paint ★ Timber ★ Glass
★ Hardware ★ Coal ★ Garden Supplies
LYTTELTON TIMBER & HARDWARE
Phone 287-116
68 London Street, Lyttelton
Open Saturday Mornings
Sponsored in recognition of all the fine work done in our community over the past 100 Years by our Police

International Officers

President:
Mr JURGEN KLOS, West Germany.

1st Vice-President:
Mr R. STRAGNER, Sweden.

2nd Vice-President:
Miss P. NOLAN, Ireland.

3rd Vice-President:
Dr E. MARIANI, Italy.

Immediate Past President:
Dr K. HOMMA, Austria.

Secretary-General:
Mr T. LEENDERS, Netherlands.

Assistant Secretary-General:
Mr K. ROBINSON, England.

International Treasurer:
Mr R. KOCH, Switzerland.

International Vice Treasurer:
Mr M. THERAULAZ, Switzerland.

New Zealand National Section

Date of formation: May 31, 1966

Date of recognition: September 1966, Toronto

Official address: Secretary-General, Mr Lawrie Philpott, 43 Bledisloe Crescent, Wainuiomata, Wellington.

Members of the National Executive Council

President:
Mr BRIAN WALKINSHAW, 6 Amokura St, Waikanae.
Vice-President:
Mr HOWARD IRELAND, 400 Maungatapu Road, Tauranga.
Secretary-General:
Mr LAWRIE PHILPOTT, 43 Bledisloe Crescent, Wainuiomata, Wellington.
Treasurer:
Mrs NORA CRAWFORD, 20 Rossmay Terrace, Sandringham, Auckland.
Editor:
Mrs CAROLE REIDY, P.O. Box 43, Kumeu, Auckland.
Travel Secretary:
Mrs JILL CHESTER, 43 Jacaranda Ave, Auckland 10.
Hobbies Secretary:
Mr ROLY HERMANS, Y.A.S., Central Police, P.O. Box 693, Wellington.
I.E.C. Delegate:
Mr OWEN JACOBSON, Police National H.Q., Private Bag, Wellington.
Assistant Editor:
Mr SHERWOOD YOUNG, Police National H.Q., Wellington.

Other Executives

Supplies Officer:
Mr GREG McMANUS, Central Police Station, Auckland.
Assistant Supplies Officer:
Mr GERRY GALLAGHER, P.O. Box 2109, Christchurch.
I.P.A. Commissions Liaison Officer
Mr BRIAN DAW, C/o Police National H.Q., Private Bag, Wellington.

Associate Secretaries

United Kingdom:
Mrs NORA CRAWFORD, 20 Rossmay Terrace, Sandringham, Auckland.
Holland:
Mr ALEX de KORT, C/o Police Station, Christchurch.
Germany:
Mr GARRY LAMBERT, 18 Rona Avenue, Grey Lynn, Auckland 2.
France:
Mr HOWARD IRELAND, 400 Maungatapu Road, Tauranga.
Hong Kong, Singapore and the Philippines:
Mr MARK O'DONNELL, 46 Solway Street, Masterton.
Scandinavian Countries:
Mr HOWARD IRELAND, 400 Maungatapu Road, Tauranga.
Greece and Israel:
Mr MIKE CAMPBELL, P.O. Box 2229, Rotorua.
Australia:
Mr BRIAN MOONEY, National H.Q., Private Bag, Wellington.
U.S.A./Canada:
Mrs ELIZABETH PARKER, 17 Haggitt Street, Feilding.
Immediate Past President:
Mr BASIL JOHNSTON



Landscape and Horticultural Services

Tree Surgery — Topping & Felling
Professional Pruning of Roses, Fruit and Ornamental Trees.

MIKE WHITE
— P.O. BOX 19657, WOOLSTON
TELEPHONE 843-337

PAYKEL ENGINEERING

Georgia Duck, Rotocure & Leder Transmission & convenyor Belting — flexco & Clipper fasteners — Prok Idlers — Gravity Conveyor systems — motorised drums.
Garlock Braided packings & sheet gasketing — thermosil products Lurethane — bandit strapping — hose and accesssories.
RHP bearings & housings — chain tensioners — Mitsubishi vee belts — transmission chain — Pinlons — penfold and A & B reduction boxes — Shimpo & Copperman geared motors — pulleys — tachometers and allied transmission products.
Lathes — Mill/drills — Power hacksaws — Rotabroach and radial arm drills — Enerpac equipment — McNaught Lubrication Equip — Drills — hacksaw blades etc — Hako Industrial sweepers — chain hoists — Uryu air tools — Tangye jacks — comprehensive range of Houghton's cutting fluids and — CRC Products.
Full range of grinding wheels — depressed centre discs — cut of wheels — mounted points — sharpening stores — abrasive grits — floor sanding, wet & dry paper etc.

96-98 TUAM STREET, PHONE 790-120, CHRISTCHURCH
Sponsored in recognition of all the work done in our community over the last 100 years.

PT CHEVALIER BLACKS SERVICE STATION LTD

Mechanical Repairs
Auto, Electrical Repairs
Spare Parts
CNG
Mobil
7 DAYS
1177 Gt North Road.
Phone 895-840
INSTALLATION SERVICE!!

Best wishes for the Centennial Year
Sponsored by

Earlly Signs Ltd

Signwriters
Screen Process Printers
Real Estate Sign Specialists

Telephone 767-975
21 Newton Road, Newton.

Best Wishes for the Centennial from . . .

VULCANISING SPECIALISTS LTD

69 PORTAGE ROAD, OTAHUHU
PHONE: 276-7548 or 276-9653

Proprietor: John Humphries

OXFORD TAVERN

167 VICTORIA ST WEST,
AUCKLAND
PHONE 790-954
The friendly tavern to relax in after an arduous day on the Beat

DB Lager & Lion Red on Tap
BEST Meals in town at the right price. Your home supplies at wholesale rates.

Your Host Ron Wheeler :: Manager Billy Todd

PAX

DRYCLEANERS

(1979 LTD)

Drycleaners for South Auckland Police Force
139 THE MALL — ONEHUNGA
PHONE 669-182

AUDIO & VISION
298-7138

Your complete T.V., Stereo, Video Sales and Service.
Stockist of all main brands.
Repairs – Spares – Accessories.
"Your Friendly Store"



PAPAKURA VISION & AUDIO
129 Great South Road, *Opposite the Post Office*

INTERNATIONAL POLICE ASSOCIATION
NEW ZEALAND SECTION
MEMBERSHIP APPLICATION FORM

Slide fasten passport size photograph here.

FOR N.E.C. USE ONLY

Received ___/___/___
Enrolled ___/___/___
Ord/Ass. No. ___/___/___
C. & B. Sent ___/___/___

FOR REGIONAL USE ONLY

Date Received ___/___/___
Date Accepted ___/___/___
Receipt No. _____
Proposer _____ NZIPA No. _____
Seconder _____ NZIPA No. _____

PLEASE TYPE OR PRINT CLEARLY

1. Surname (block letters) _____ Credit Union Account No _____
2. First Names _____
3. Address (home) _____ Telephone _____
4. Date of birth _____ Country of birth _____
5. Marital status: Single/Married* Family: Ages of Children (F) _____ (M) _____
6. **NZ Police Service:** Station _____ Official No. _____ Duties _____
7. Other Police Service _____
8. Date of Joining ___/___/___
9. Retirement/Resignation Date if applicable _____/_____/_____
10. Rank _____
11. Languages (written or spoken) _____
12. Specialist or academic qualifications/interests _____
13. Are you willing, if necessary, to accommodate members of the I.P.A. from other countries or other parts of New Zealand? _____

    If yes, please state what accommodation available _____

14. It is a condition of membership of the I.P.A. that the applicant, if not alreay a member of the Police & Families Credit Union, must open and maintain an account with that organisation. The applicant must authorise regular fortnightly salary deductions at a minimum level of $5.00 per pay period. Of that amount, 40 cents per pay period will be debited from the applicants account to the I.P.A. by way of annual subscription and the remainder will be placed in a savings account for the member.

I declare that I now apply for Ordinary/Associate* membership of the N.Z. Section of the International Police Association and that I agree with the aims and objects of the said Association as laid down in the Constitution and Rules and that I shall conform to such Rules as may be made by the New Zealand Section of the International Police Association.

I will endeavour to further the work of the Association by fulfilling the obligation of membership, and submit my membership fee and will regularly subscribe by renewal fee by January 1st each year. Should I leave the Association, I will immediately return my lapel badge and Rule book to the Regional Secretary.

$5 joining fee enclosed. Payment of $10.40 per annum required from 1 January 1984. Authority for credit union deduction for payment of annual subscriptions also enclosed.

Date ___/___/___ Signed _____

Complete form and send to Regional Treasurer:

AUCKLAND:
Jean Barton,
C/o Watchhouse,
Central Police Station,
Private Bag, AUCKLAND.

HAWKES BAY:
Mark Devon,
Police Station,
P.O. Box 245,
NAPIER.

WELLINGTON:
Peter Hunter,
Parliament Police
Diplomatic Squad,
P.O. Box 693,
WELLINGTON.

SOUTHLAND:
Mr Kevin Wall,
P.O. Box 808,
INVERCARGILL.

WAIKATO-BAY OF PLENTY:
Marilyn Stobie,
Police Station,
Private Bag,
HAMILTON.

TARANAKI:
Basil Gordon,
Police Station,
P.O. Box 344,
NEW PLYMOUTH.

CHRISTCHURCH:
Basil Boyd,
Police Station,
P.O. Box 2109,
CHRISTCHURCH.

INTERNATIONAL POLICE ASSOCIATION NEW ZEALAND SECTION

Overseas Information Form

To the Travel Secretary

I intend visiting _____
and would like information and assistance for my visit. I supply the following details:
IMPORTANT: Before filling in this form study 'NOTES' below. All answers in BLOCK CAPITALS Please.

1. Full Name _____ Born _____
2. Private Address _____
   _____ Phone No. _____ 3. Membership No. _____
4. I will be accompanied by _____
   _____
5. I will leave NZ on _____ Aboard _____
6. I will return to NZ on _____ Aboard _____
7. I will arrive in _____ on _____ at _____ am/pm
   From _____ by _____
   I will be leaving on _____ by _____
   _____ to travel to _____
8. I would like accommodation arranged for me and require _____
   _____
9. I have arranged my own accommodation at _____
   _____
10. I would like sightseeing arranged for me, I am interested in _____
    _____
11. I would like to be shown Departments/meet Police Officers engaged in _____
    _____
12. Other information _____
    _____
    _____
    _____ Date _____ Signature _____

This is to certify that I _____

Member No. _____ am financial until 31st December, 19____

NOTES PLEASE ENCLOSE STAMPED, ADDRESSED ENVELOPE WITH EACH COPY

4. Give full names of wife, children, etc., show sex of children.
5. &
6. Give dates, name of ship and line/flight number and airline.
7. "IN" — give name of city/town and country, "ON" — give day and date, "FROM" — give last city/town and country you stayed in. "BY" — give details of mode of transport — ship, plane or road. If visiting more than one place in any country — attach separate sheet outlining programme.
8. State type of hotel required, number of rooms, double, single, etc.
10. State whether general sightseeing or you have a particular interest — historical buildings, museums, etc.
11. State particular field of interest — fingerprints, communications, traffic, etc.
Please give plenty of notice for a reply to be received from overseas. A separate form is required for each country.

Claire-Louise
BRIDAL
Specialists for Beautiful Wedding Gowns



Model: Lynda McManus, Miss New Zealand 1986

***Claire-Louise Bridal** has **OVER 200** Beautiful Wedding Gowns for you to choose from in our two bridal salons, plus a selection of exclusive designer gowns. We also make wedding gowns to your own design. Visit our **NEW BRIDAL SALON** in Auckland. Enjoy the beautiful decor, relaxed atmosphere and helpful service. **WE SELL BRIDAL FABRICS TOO,** at our Papatoetoe shop.*

AUCKLAND
2nd Level, "The Corner,"
Queen & Victoria Streets

PAPATOETOE
264 Great South Road,
(Late night Thursdays)

OPEN SATURDAY MORNINGS

Claire-Louise gowns are also available from

NAPIER
Arthur Toye Ltd

PALMERSTON NORTH
La Koia Bridal Boutique

OAMARU
Oamaru Silk Centre

M·O·R·T·G·A·G·E F·I·N·A·N·C·E

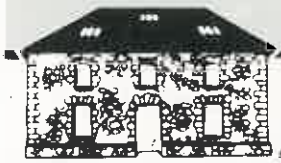
If the question is $20,000 or $2,000,000...



and you need it for property purchases, refinancing or simply to release capital, mortgage finance from Allied Mortgage Guarantee is the answer.

Never before has mortgage finance been more readily available, at such competitive rates, than right now at AMG. Mortgage finance? No problem...

The Answer is...



AMG ALLIED MORTGAGE GUARANTEE COMPANY LIMITED

AUCKLAND
A.M.G. House,
43 High St,
Auckland 1,
P.O. Box 258,
Telephone 34-419.

HAMILTON
A.M.G. House
Cnr Liverpool &
Victoria Sts,
P.O. Box 1488, Hamilton,
Telephone 395-152.

TAURANGA
Willow St. Buildings,
117 Willow St,
P.O. Box 1054,
Tauranga,
Telephone 84-152.

WELLINGTON
U.D.C. House,
104 The Terrace,
P.O. Box 3678,
Wellington,
Telephone 724-808.

CHRISTCHURCH
C.M.L. Building,
Cathedral Square,
P.O. Box 856,
Christchurch,
Telephone 64-399.



For the answers to your mortgage finance questions, phone your local AMG office, or post the coupon below to: AMG, FREEPOST 920, P.O. BOX 258, AUCKLAND.

Name _____

Address _____

_____ Telephone: _____

EJA 429